MIT OpenCourseWare http://ocw.mit.edu

Electromechanical Dynamics

For any use or distribution of this textbook, please cite as follows:

Woodson, Herbert H., and James R. Melcher. *Electromechanical Dynamics*. 3 vols. (Massachusetts Institute of Technology: MIT OpenCourseWare). http://ocw.mit.edu (accessed MM DD, YYYY). License: Creative Commons Attribution-NonCommercial-Share Alike

For more information about citing these materials or our Terms of Use, visit: http://ocw.mit.edu/terms

Part I: Discrete Systems

Part I: Discrete Systems

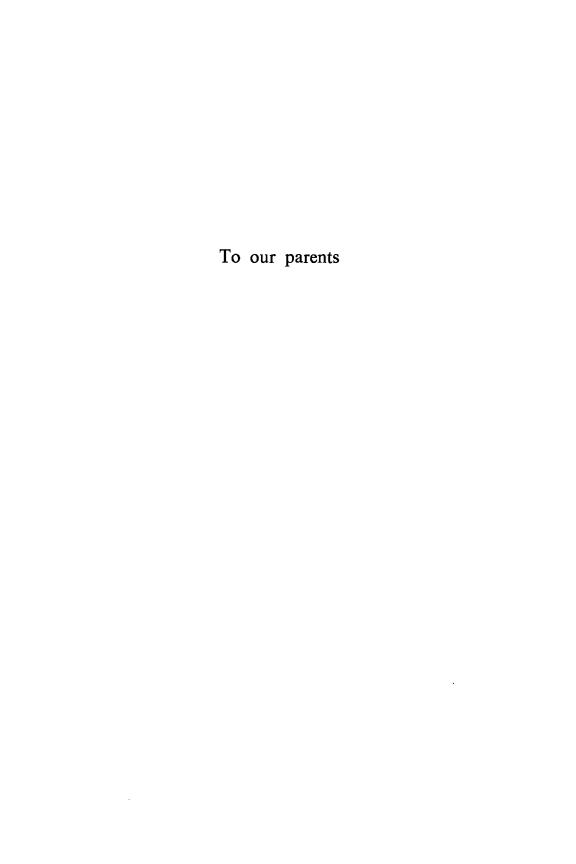
HERBERT H. WOODSON

Philip Sporn Professor of Energy Processing Departments of Electrical and Mechanical Engineering

JAMES R. MELCHER

Associate Professor of Electrical Engineering Department of Electrical Engineering

both of Massachusetts Institute of Technology



PREFACE

Part I: Discrete Systems

In the early 1950's the option structure was abandoned and a common core curriculum was instituted for all electrical engineering students at M.I.T. The objective of the core curriculum was then, and is now, to provide a foundation in mathematics and science on which a student can build in his professional growth, regardless of the many opportunities in electrical engineering from which he may choose. In meeting this objective, core curriculum subjects cannot serve the needs of any professional area with respect to nomenclature, techniques, and problems unique to that area. Specialization comes in elective subjects, graduate study, and professional activities.

To be effective a core curriculum subject must be broad enough to be germane to the many directions an electrical engineer may go professionally, yet it must have adequate depth to be of lasting value. At the same time, the subject must be related to the real world by examples of application. This is true because students learn by seeing material in a familiar context, and engineering students are motivated largely by the relevance of the material to the realities of the world around them.

In the organization of the core curriculum in electrical engineering at M.I.T. electromechanics is one major component. As our core curriculum has evolved, there have been changes in emphasis and a broadening of the topic. The basic text in electromechanics until 1954, when a new departure was made, was *Electric Machinery* by Fitzgerald and Kingsley. This change produced *Electromechanical Energy Conversion* by White and Woodson, which was used until 1961. At that time we started the revision that resulted in the present book. During this period we went through many versions of notes while teaching the material three semesters a year.

Our objective has always been to teach a subject that combines classical mechanics with the fundamentals of electricity and magnetism. Thus the subject offers the opportunity to teach both mechanics and electromagnetic theory in a context vital to much of the electrical engineering community.

Our choice of material was to some extent determined by a desire to give the student a breadth of background sufficient for further study of almost any type of electromechanical interaction, whether in rotating machinery, viii Preface

plasma dynamics, the electromechanics of biological systems, or magnetoelasticity. It was also chosen to achieve adequate depth while maintaining suitable unity, but, most important, examples were chosen that could be enlivened for the engineering student interested in the interplay of physical reality and the analytical model. There were many examples from which to choose, but only a few satisfied the requirement of being both mathematically lucid and physically demonstrable, so that the student could "push it or see it" and directly associate his observations with symbolic models. Among the areas of electrical engineering, electromechanics excels in offering the opportunity to establish that all-important "feel" for a physical phenomenon. Properly selected electromechanical examples can be the basis for discerning phenomena that are remote from human abilities to observe.

Before discussing how the material can be used to achieve these ends, a review of the contents is in order. The student who uses this book is assumed to have a background in electrostatics and magnetostatics. Consequently, Chapter 1 and Appendix B are essentially a review to define our starting point.

Chapter 2 is a generalization of the concepts of inductance and capacitance that are necessary to the treatment of electromechanical systems; it also provides a brief introduction to rigid-body mechanics. This treatment is included because many curricula no longer cover mechanics, other than particle mechanics in freshman physics. The basic ideas of Chapter 2 are repeated in Chapter 3 to establish some properties of electromechanical coupling in lumped-parameter systems and to obtain differential equations that describe the dynamics of lumped-parameter systems.

Next, the techniques of Chapters 2 and 3 are used to study rotating machines in Chapter 4. Physical models are defined, differential equations are written, machine types are classified, and steady-state characteristics are obtained and discussed. A separate chapter on rotating machines has been included not only because of the technological importance of machines but also because rotating machines are rich in examples of the kinds of phenomena that can be found in lumped-parameter electromechanical systems.

Chapter 5 is devoted to the study, with examples, of the dynamic behavior of lumped-parameter systems. Virtually all electromechanical systems are mathematically nonlinear; nonetheless, linear incremental models are useful for studying the stability of equilibria and the nature of the dynamical behavior in the vicinity of an equilibrium. The second half of this chapter develops the classic potential-well motions and loss-dominated dynamics in the context of electromechanics. These studies of nonlinear dynamics afford an opportunity to place linear models in perspective while forming further insights on the physical significance of, for example, flux conservation and state functions.

Preface ix

Chapter 6 represents our first departure from lumped-parameter systems into continuum systems with a discussion of how observers in relative motion will define and measure field quantities and the related effects of material motion on electromagnetic fields. It is our belief that dc rotating machines are most easily understood in this context. Certainly they are a good demonstration of field transformations at work.

As part of any continuum electromechanics problem, one must know how the electric and magnetic fields are influenced by excitations and motion. In quasi-static systems the distribution of charge and current are controlled by magnetic diffusion and charge relaxation, the subjects of Chapter 7. In Chapter 7 simple examples isolate significant cases of magnetic diffusion or charge relaxation, so that the physical processes involved can be better understood.

Chapters 6 and 7 describe the electrical side of a continuum electromechanical system with the material motion predetermined. The mechanical side of the subject is undertaken in Chapter 8 in a study of force densities of electric and magnetic origin. Because it is a useful concept in the analysis of many systems, we introduce the Maxwell stress tensor. The study of useful properties of tensors sets the stage for later use of mechanical stress tensors in elastic and fluid media.

At this point the additional ingredient necessary to the study of continuum electromechanics is the mechanical medium. In Chapter 9 we introduce simple elastic continua—longitudinal motion of a thin rod and transverse motion of wires and membranes. These models are used to study simple continuum mechanical motions (nondispersive waves) as excited electromechanically at boundaries.

Next, in Chapter 10 a string or membrane is coupled on a continuum basis to electric and magnetic fields and the variety of resulting dynamic behavior is studied. The unifying thread of this treatment is the dispersion equation that relates complex frequency ω with complex wavenumber k. Without material convection there can be simple nondispersive waves, cut off or evanescent waves, absolute instabilities, and diffusion waves. The effect of material convection on evanescent waves and oscillations and on wave amplification are topics that make a strong connection with electron beam and plasma dynamics. The method of characteristics is introduced as a convenient tool in the study of wave propagation.

In Chapter 11 the concepts and techniques of Chapters 9 and 10 are extended to three-dimensional systems. Strain displacement and stress-strain relations are introduced, with tensor concepts, and simple electromechanical examples of three-dimensional elasticity are given.

In Chapter 12 we turn to a different mechanical medium, a fluid. We first study electromechanical interactions with inviscid, incompressible

x Preface

fluids to establish essential phenomena in the simplest context. It is here that we introduce the basic notions of MHD energy conversion that can result when a conducting fluid flows through a transverse magnetic field. We also bring in electric-field interactions with fluids, in which ion drag phenomena are used as an example. In addition to these basically conducting processes, we treat the electromechanical consequences of polarization and magnetization in fluids. We demonstrate how highly conducting fluids immersed in magnetic fields can propagate Alfvén waves.

In Chapter 13 we introduce compressibility to the fluid model. This can have a marked effect on electromechanical behavior, as demonstrated with the MHD conduction machine. With compressibility, a fluid will propagate longitudinal disturbances (acoustic waves). A transverse magnetic field and high electrical conductivity modify these disturbances to magnetoacoustic waves.

Finally, in Chapter 14 we add viscosity to the fluid model and study the consequences in electromechanical interactions with steady flow. Hartmann flow demonstrates the effect of viscosity on the dc magnetohydrodynamic machine.

To be successful a text must have a theme; the material must be interrelated. Our philosophy has been to get into the subject where the student is most comfortable, with lumped-parameter (circuit) concepts. Thus many of the subtle approximations associated with quasi-statics are made naturally, and the student is faced with the implications of what he has assumed only after having become thoroughly familiar with the physical significance and usefulness of his approximations. By the time he reaches Chapter 4 he will have drawn a circle around at least a class of problems in which electromagnetic fields interact usefully with media in motion.

In dealing with physical and mathematical subjects, as we are here, in which the job is incomplete unless the student sees the physical laws put to work in some kind of physical embodiment, it is necessary for the thread of continuity to be woven into the material in diverse and subtle ways. A number of attempts have been made, to which we can add our early versions of notes, to write texts with one obvious, pedagogically logical basis for evolving the material; for example, it can be recognized that classes of physical phenomena could be grouped according to the differential equation that describes the pertinent dynamics. Thus we could treat magnetic diffusion, diffusion waves on elastic continua, and viscous diffusion waves in one chapter, even though the physical embodiments are entirely different. Alternatively, we could devise a subject limited to certain technological applications or cover superficially a wide range of basically unrelated topics such as "energy conversion" under one heading. This was the prevalent approach in engineering education a decade or so ago, even at the

Preface xi

undergraduate level. It seems clear to us that organizing material in a teachable and meaningful fashion is far more demanding than this. To confess our own mistakes, our material went originally from the general to the specific; it began with the relativistic form of Maxwell's equations, including the effects of motion, and ended with lumped-parameter devices as special cases. Even if this were a pedagogically tenable approach, which we found it was not, what a bad example to set for students who should be learning to distinguish between the essential and the superfluous! Ideas connected with the propagation of electromagnetic waves (relativistic ideas) must be included in the curriculum, but their connection with media in motion should be made after the student is aware of the first-order issues.

A meaningful presentation to engineers must interweave and interrelate mathematical concepts, physical characteristics, the modeling process, and the establishment of a physical "feel" for the world of reality. Our approach is to come to grips with each of these goals as quickly as possible (let the student "get wet" within the first two weeks) and then, while reinforcing what he has learned, continually add something new. Thus, if one looks, he will see the same ideas coming into the flow of material over and over again.

For the organization of this book one should look for many threads of different types. We can list here only a few, in the hope that the subtle reinforcing interplay of mathematical and physical threads will be made evident. Probably the essential theme is Maxwell's equations and the ideas of quasi-statics. The material introduced in Chapter 1 is completely abstract, but it is reinforced in the first few chapters with material that is close to home for the student. By the time he reaches Chapter 10 he will have learned that waves exist which intimately involve electric and magnetic fields that are altogether quasistatic. (This is something that comes as a surprise to many late in life.) Lumped-parameter ideas are based on the integral forms of Maxwell's equations, so that the dynamical effects found with lumpedparameter time constants L/R and RC in Chapter 5 are easily associated with the subjects of magnetic diffusion and charge relaxation. A close tie is made between the "speed voltage" of Chapter 5 and the effects of motion on magnetic fields, as described by field transformations in Chapters 6 to 14. Constant flux dynamics of a lumped coil in Chapter 5 are strongly associated with the dynamics of perfectly conducting continuous media; for example, Alfvén waves in Chapter 12.

Consider another thread of continuity. The book begins with the mathematics of circuit theory. The machines of Chapter 4 are essentially circuits in the sinusoidal steady state. In Chapter 5 we linearize to pursue lumped-parameter ideas of stability and other transient responses and then proceed to nonlinear dynamics, potential-well theory, and other approaches that should form a part of any engineer's mathematical background. By the time

xii Preface

the end of Chapter 10 is reached these ideas will have been carried into the continuum with the addition of tensor concepts, simple cases of the method of characteristics, and eigenvalue theory. The ω -k plot and its implication for all sorts of subjects in modern electrical engineering can be considered as a mathematical or a physical objective. The ideas of stability introduced with ordinary differential equations (exp st) in Chapter 5 evolve into the continuum stability studies of Chapter 10 [exp $j(\omega t - kx)$] and can be regarded as a mathematical or a physical thread in our treatment. We could list many other threads: witness the evolution of energy and thermodynamic notions from Chapters 3 to 5, 5 to 8, and 8 to 13.

We hope that this book is not just one more in the mathematics of electrical engineering or the technical aspects of rotating machines, transducers, delay lines, MHD converters, and so on, but rather that it is the mathematics, the physics, and, most of all, the engineering combined into one.

The material brought together here can be used in a variety of ways. It has been used by Professors C. N. Weygandt and F. D. Ketterer at the University of Pennsylvania for two subjects. The first restricts attention to Chapters 1 to 6 and Appendix B for a course in lumped-parameter electromechanics that both supplants the traditional one on rotating machines in the electrical engineering curriculum and gives the background required for further study in a second term (elective) covering Chapter 7 and beyond. Professors C. D. Hendricks and J. M. Crowley at the University of Illinois have used the material to follow a format that covers up through Chapter 10 in one term but omits much of the material in Chapter 7. Professor W. D. Getty at the University of Michigan has used the material to follow a one-term subject in lumped-parameter electromechanics taught from a different set of notes. Thus he has been able to use the early chapters as a review and to get well into the later chapters in a one-term subject.

At M.I.T. our curriculum seems always to be in a state of change. It is clear that much of the material, Chapters 1 to 10, will be part of our required (core) curriculum for the forseeable future, but the manner in which it is packaged is continually changing. During the fall term, 1967, we covered Chapters 1 to 10 in a one-semester subject taught to juniors and seniors. The material from Chapters 4 and 6 on rotating machines was used selectively, so that students had "a foot solidly in the door" on this important subject but also that the coverage could retain an orientation toward the needs of all the diverse areas found in electrical engineering today. We have found the material useful as the basis for early graduate work and as a starting point in several courses related to electromechanics.

Finally, to those who open this book and then close it with the benediction, "good material but unteachable," we apologize because to them we have not made our point. Perhaps not as presented here, but certainly as it is

Preface xiii

represented here, this material is rich in teaching possibilities. The demands on the teacher to see the subject in its total context, especially the related problems that lie between the lines, are significant. We have taught this subject many times to undergraduates, yet each term has been more enjoyable than the last. There are so many ways in which drama can be added to the material, and we do not need to ask the students (bless them) when we have been successful in doing so.

In developing this material we have found lecture demonstrations and demonstration films to be most helpful, both for motivation and for developing understanding. We have learned that when we want a student to see a particular phenomenon it is far better for us to do the experiment and let the student focus his attention on what he should see rather than on the wrong connections and blown fuses that result when he tries to do the experiment himself. The most successful experiments are often the simplestthose that give the student an opportunity to handle the apparatus himself. Every student should "chop up some magnetic field lines" with a copper "axe" or he will never really appreciate the subject. We have also found that some of the more complex demonstrations that are difficult and expensive to store and resurrect each semester come through very well in films. In addition to our own short films, three films have been produced professionally in connection with this material for the National Committee on Electrical Engineering Films, under a grant from the National Science Foundation, by the Education Development Center, Newton, Mass.

Synchronous Machines: Electromechanical Dynamics by H. H. Woodson Complex Waves I: Propagation, Evanescence and Instability by J. R. Melcher

Complex Waves II: Instability, Convection and Amplification by J. R. Melcher

An additional film is in the early stages of production. Other films that are useful have been produced by the Education Development Center for the National Committee on Fluid Mechanics Films and for the College Physics Film Program. Of particular interest, from the former series, is Magnetohydrodynamics by Arthur Shercliff.

A book like this can be produced only with plenty of assistance. We gratefully acknowledge the help we received from many directions and hope we have forgotten no one after seven years of work. First of all we want to acknowledge our students with whom we worked as the material developed. They are the one most essential ingredient in an effort of this sort. Next we want to thank Dr. S. I. Freedman, Professor H. H. Richardson, and Dr. C. V. Smith, Jr., for their assistance in framing worthwhile approaches to several of our key topics. In seven years we have had the help of many able

xiv Preface

teachers in presenting this material to students. Their discussions and advice have been most useful. In this category we want particularly to mention Professors H. A. Haus, P. L. Penfield, D. C. White, G. L. Wilson, R. Gallager, and E. Pierson and Doctors J. Reynolds, W. H. Heiser, and A. Kusko. Professor Ketterer, who has taught this material at M.I.T. and the University of Pennsylvania, Professors C. D. Hendricks and J. M. Crowley, who have taught it at M.I.T. and the University of Illinois, and Professor W. D. Getty, who has taught it at M.I.T. and the University of Michigan, have been most generous with their comments. Messrs. Edmund Devitt, John Dressler, and Dr. Kent Edwards have checked the correctness of many of the mathematical treatments. Such a task as typing a manuscript repeatedly is enough to try the patience of anyone. Our young ladies of the keyboard, Miss M. A. Daly, Mrs. D. S. Figgins, Mrs. B. S. Morton, Mrs. E. M. Holmes, and Mrs. M. Mazroff, have been gentle and kind with us.

A lengthy undertaking of this sort can be successful only when it has the backing of a sympathetic administration. This work was started with the helpful support of Professor P. Elias, who was then head of the Department of Electrical Engineering at M.I.T. It was finished with the active encouragement of Professor L. D. Smullin, who is presently head of the Department.

Finally, and most sincerely, we want to acknowledge the perseverance of our families during this effort. Our wives, Blanche S. Woodson and Janet D. Melcher, have been particularly tolerant of the demands of this work.

This book appears in three separately bound, consecutively paged parts that can be used individually or in any combination. Flexibility is ensured by including with each part a complete Table of Contents and Index. In addition, for convenient reference, Parts II and III are supplemented by brief appendices which summarize the relevant material from the preceding chapters. Part I includes Chapters 1 to 6, hence emphasizes lumped-parameter models while developing background in field concepts for further studies.

H. H. Woodson J. R. Melcher

Cambridge, Massachusetts January 1968

Part II: Fields, Forces, and Motion



Part II: Fields, Forces, and Motion

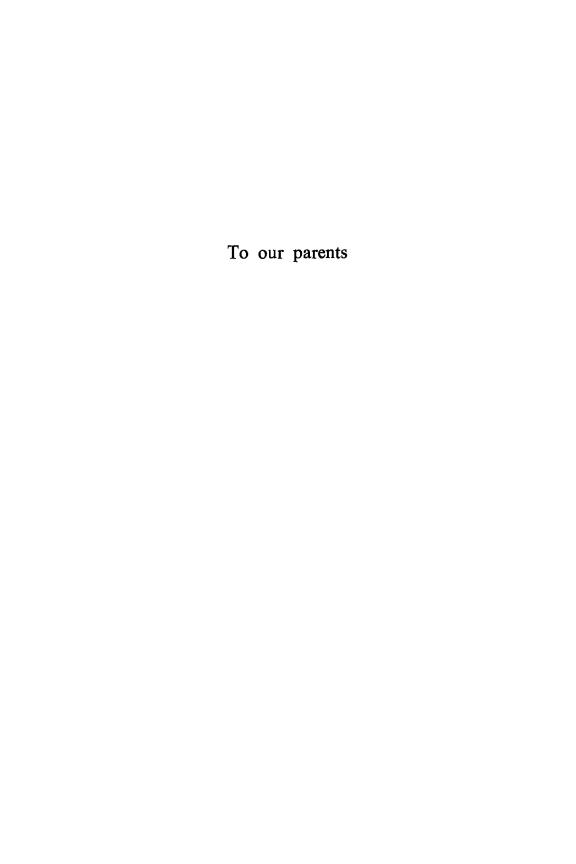
HERBERT H. WOODSON

Philip Sporn Professor of Energy Processing Departments of Electrical and Mechanical Engineering

JAMES R. MELCHER

Associate Professor of Electrical Engineering Department of Electrical Engineering

both of Massachusetts Institute of Technology





PREFACE

Part II: Fields, Forces, and Motion

In the early 1950's the option structure was abandoned and a common core curriculum was instituted for all electrical engineering students at M.I.T. The objective of the core curriculum was then, and is now, to provide a foundation in mathematics and science on which a student can build in his professional growth, regardless of the many opportunities in electrical engineering from which he may choose. In meeting this objective, core curriculum subjects cannot serve the needs of any professional area with respect to nomenclature, techniques, and problems unique to that area. Specialization comes in elective subjects, graduate study, and professional activities.

To be effective a core curriculum subject must be broad enough to be germane to the many directions an electrical engineer may go professionally, yet it must have adequate depth to be of lasting value. At the same time, the subject must be related to the real world by examples of application. This is true because students learn by seeing material in a familiar context, and engineering students are motivated largely by the relevance of the material to the realities of the world around them.

In the organization of the core curriculum in electrical engineering at M.I.T. electromechanics is one major component. As our core curriculum has evolved, there have been changes in emphasis and a broadening of the topic. The basic text in electromechanics until 1954, when a new departure was made, was *Electric Machinery* by Fitzgerald and Kingsley. This change produced *Electromechanical Energy Conversion* by White and Woodson, which was used until 1961. At that time we started the revision that resulted in the present book. During this period we went through many versions of notes while teaching the material three semesters a year.

Our objective has always been to teach a subject that combines classical mechanics with the fundamentals of electricity and magnetism. Thus the subject offers the opportunity to teach both mechanics and electromagnetic theory in a context vital to much of the electrical engineering community.

Our choice of material was to some extent determined by a desire to give the student a breadth of background sufficient for further study of almost any type of electromechanical interaction, whether in rotating machinery, viii Preface

plasma dynamics, the electromechanics of biological systems, or magnetoelasticity. It was also chosen to achieve adequate depth while maintaining suitable unity, but, most important, examples were chosen that could be enlivened for the engineering student interested in the interplay of physical reality and the analytical model. There were many examples from which to choose, but only a few satisfied the requirement of being both mathematically lucid and physically demonstrable, so that the student could "push it or see it" and directly associate his observations with symbolic models. Among the areas of electrical engineering, electromechanics excels in offering the opportunity to establish that all-important "feel" for a physical phenomenon. Properly selected electromechanical examples can be the basis for discerning phenomena that are remote from human abilities to observe.

Before discussing how the material can be used to achieve these ends, a review of the contents is in order. The student who uses this book is assumed to have a background in electrostatics and magnetostatics. Consequently, Chapter 1 and Appendix B are essentially a review to define our starting point.

Chapter 2 is a generalization of the concepts of inductance and capacitance that are necessary to the treatment of electromechanical systems; it also provides a brief introduction to rigid-body mechanics. This treatment is included because many curricula no longer cover mechanics, other than particle mechanics in freshman physics. The basic ideas of Chapter 2 are repeated in Chapter 3 to establish some properties of electromechanical coupling in lumped-parameter systems and to obtain differential equations that describe the dynamics of lumped-parameter systems.

Next, the techniques of Chapters 2 and 3 are used to study rotating machines in Chapter 4. Physical models are defined, differential equations are written, machine types are classified, and steady-state characteristics are obtained and discussed. A separate chapter on rotating machines has been included not only because of the technological importance of machines but also because rotating machines are rich in examples of the kinds of phenomena that can be found in lumped-parameter electromechanical systems.

Chapter 5 is devoted to the study, with examples, of the dynamic behavior of lumped-parameter systems. Virtually all electromechanical systems are mathematically nonlinear; nonetheless, linear incremental models are useful for studying the stability of equilibria and the nature of the dynamical behavior in the vicinity of an equilibrium. The second half of this chapter develops the classic potential-well motions and loss-dominated dynamics in the context of electromechanics. These studies of nonlinear dynamics afford an opportunity to place linear models in perspective while forming further insights on the physical significance of, for example, flux conservation and state functions.

Preface ix

Chapter 6 represents our first departure from lumped-parameter systems into continuum systems with a discussion of how observers in relative motion will define and measure field quantities and the related effects of material motion on electromagnetic fields. It is our belief that dc rotating machines are most easily understood in this context. Certainly they are a good demonstration of field transformations at work.

As part of any continuum electromechanics problem, one must know how the electric and magnetic fields are influenced by excitations and motion. In quasi-static systems the distribution of charge and current are controlled by magnetic diffusion and charge relaxation, the subjects of Chapter 7. In Chapter 7 simple examples isolate significant cases of magnetic diffusion or charge relaxation, so that the physical processes involved can be better understood.

Chapters 6 and 7 describe the electrical side of a continuum electromechanical system with the material motion predetermined. The mechanical side of the subject is undertaken in Chapter 8 in a study of force densities of electric and magnetic origin. Because it is a useful concept in the analysis of many systems, we introduce the Maxwell stress tensor. The study of useful properties of tensors sets the stage for later use of mechanical stress tensors in elastic and fluid media.

At this point the additional ingredient necessary to the study of continuum electromechanics is the mechanical medium. In Chapter 9 we introduce simple elastic continua—longitudinal motion of a thin rod and transverse motion of wires and membranes. These models are used to study simple continuum mechanical motions (nondispersive waves) as excited electromechanically at boundaries.

Next, in Chapter 10 a string or membrane is coupled on a continuum basis to electric and magnetic fields and the variety of resulting dynamic behavior is studied. The unifying thread of this treatment is the dispersion equation that relates complex frequency ω with complex wavenumber k. Without material convection there can be simple nondispersive waves, cut off or evanescent waves, absolute instabilities, and diffusion waves. The effect of material convection on evanescent waves and oscillations and on wave amplification are topics that make a strong connection with electron beam and plasma dynamics. The method of characteristics is introduced as a convenient tool in the study of wave propagation.

In Chapter 11 the concepts and techniques of Chapters 9 and 10 are extended to three-dimensional systems. Strain displacement and stress-strain relations are introduced, with tensor concepts, and simple electromechanical examples of three-dimensional elasticity are given.

In Chapter 12 we turn to a different mechanical medium, a fluid. We first study electromechanical interactions with inviscid, incompressible

x Preface

fluids to establish essential phenomena in the simplest context. It is here that we introduce the basic notions of MHD energy conversion that can result when a conducting fluid flows through a transverse magnetic field. We also bring in electric-field interactions with fluids, in which ion drag phenomena are used as an example. In addition to these basically conducting processes, we treat the electromechanical consequences of polarization and magnetization in fluids. We demonstrate how highly conducting fluids immersed in magnetic fields can propagate Alfvén waves.

In Chapter 13 we introduce compressibility to the fluid model. This can have a marked effect on electromechanical behavior, as demonstrated with the MHD conduction machine. With compressibility, a fluid will propagate longitudinal disturbances (acoustic waves). A transverse magnetic field and high electrical conductivity modify these disturbances to magnetoacoustic waves.

Finally, in Chapter 14 we add viscosity to the fluid model and study the consequences in electromechanical interactions with steady flow. Hartmann flow demonstrates the effect of viscosity on the dc magnetohydrodynamic machine.

To be successful a text must have a theme; the material must be interrelated. Our philosophy has been to get into the subject where the student is most comfortable, with lumped-parameter (circuit) concepts. Thus many of the subtle approximations associated with quasi-statics are made naturally, and the student is faced with the implications of what he has assumed only after having become thoroughly familiar with the physical significance and usefulness of his approximations. By the time he reaches Chapter 4 he will have drawn a circle around at least a class of problems in which electromagnetic fields interact usefully with media in motion.

In dealing with physical and mathematical subjects, as we are here, in which the job is incomplete unless the student sees the physical laws put to work in some kind of physical embodiment, it is necessary for the thread of continuity to be woven into the material in diverse and subtle ways. A number of attempts have been made, to which we can add our early versions of notes, to write texts with one obvious, pedagogically logical basis for evolving the material; for example, it can be recognized that classes of physical phenomena could be grouped according to the differential equation that describes the pertinent dynamics. Thus we could treat magnetic diffusion, diffusion waves on elastic continua, and viscous diffusion waves in one chapter, even though the physical embodiments are entirely different. Alternatively, we could devise a subject limited to certain technological applications or cover superficially a wide range of basically unrelated topics such as "energy conversion" under one heading. This was the prevalent approach in engineering education a decade or so ago, even at the

Preface xi

undergraduate level. It seems clear to us that organizing material in a teachable and meaningful fashion is far more demanding than this. To confess our own mistakes, our material went originally from the general to the specific; it began with the relativistic form of Maxwell's equations, including the effects of motion, and ended with lumped-parameter devices as special cases. Even if this were a pedagogically tenable approach, which we found it was not, what a bad example to set for students who should be learning to distinguish between the essential and the superfluous! Ideas connected with the propagation of electromagnetic waves (relativistic ideas) must be included in the curriculum, but their connection with media in motion should be made after the student is aware of the first-order issues.

A meaningful presentation to engineers must interweave and interrelate mathematical concepts, physical characteristics, the modeling process, and the establishment of a physical "feel" for the world of reality. Our approach is to come to grips with each of these goals as quickly as possible (let the student "get wet" within the first two weeks) and then, while reinforcing what he has learned, continually add something new. Thus, if one looks, he will see the same ideas coming into the flow of material over and over again.

For the organization of this book one should look for many threads of different types. We can list here only a few, in the hope that the subtle reinforcing interplay of mathematical and physical threads will be made evident. Probably the essential theme is Maxwell's equations and the ideas of quasi-statics. The material introduced in Chapter 1 is completely abstract, but it is reinforced in the first few chapters with material that is close to home for the student. By the time he reaches Chapter 10 he will have learned that waves exist which intimately involve electric and magnetic fields that are altogether quasistatic. (This is something that comes as a surprise to many late in life.) Lumped-parameter ideas are based on the integral forms of Maxwell's equations, so that the dynamical effects found with lumpedparameter time constants L/R and RC in Chapter 5 are easily associated with the subjects of magnetic diffusion and charge relaxation. A close tie is made between the "speed voltage" of Chapter 5 and the effects of motion on magnetic fields, as described by field transformations in Chapters 6 to 14. Constant flux dynamics of a lumped coil in Chapter 5 are strongly associated with the dynamics of perfectly conducting continuous media; for example, Alfvén waves in Chapter 12.

Consider another thread of continuity. The book begins with the mathematics of circuit theory. The machines of Chapter 4 are essentially circuits in the sinusoidal steady state. In Chapter 5 we linearize to pursue lumped-parameter ideas of stability and other transient responses and then proceed to nonlinear dynamics, potential-well theory, and other approaches that should form a part of any engineer's mathematical background. By the time

xii Preface

the end of Chapter 10 is reached these ideas will have been carried into the continuum with the addition of tensor concepts, simple cases of the method of characteristics, and eigenvalue theory. The ω -k plot and its implication for all sorts of subjects in modern electrical engineering can be considered as a mathematical or a physical objective. The ideas of stability introduced with ordinary differential equations (exp st) in Chapter 5 evolve into the continuum stability studies of Chapter 10 [exp $j(\omega t - kx)$] and can be regarded as a mathematical or a physical thread in our treatment. We could list many other threads: witness the evolution of energy and thermodynamic notions from Chapters 3 to 5, 5 to 8, and 8 to 13.

We hope that this book is not just one more in the mathematics of electrical engineering or the technical aspects of rotating machines, transducers, delay lines, MHD converters, and so on, but rather that it is the mathematics, the physics, and, most of all, the engineering combined into one.

The material brought together here can be used in a variety of ways. It has been used by Professors C. N. Weygandt and F. D. Ketterer at the University of Pennsylvania for two subjects. The first restricts attention to Chapters 1 to 6 and Appendix B for a course in lumped-parameter electromechanics that both supplants the traditional one on rotating machines in the electrical engineering curriculum and gives the background required for further study in a second term (elective) covering Chapter 7 and beyond. Professors C. D. Hendricks and J. M. Crowley at the University of Illinois have used the material to follow a format that covers up through Chapter 10 in one term but omits much of the material in Chapter 7. Professor W. D. Getty at the University of Michigan has used the material to follow a one-term subject in lumped-parameter electromechanics taught from a different set of notes. Thus he has been able to use the early chapters as a review and to get well into the later chapters in a one-term subject.

At M.I.T. our curriculum seems always to be in a state of change. It is clear that much of the material, Chapters 1 to 10, will be part of our required (core) curriculum for the forseeable future, but the manner in which it is packaged is continually changing. During the fall term, 1967, we covered Chapters 1 to 10 in a one-semester subject taught to juniors and seniors. The material from Chapters 4 and 6 on rotating machines was used selectively, so that students had "a foot solidly in the door" on this important subject but also that the coverage could retain an orientation toward the needs of all the diverse areas found in electrical engineering today. We have found the material useful as the basis for early graduate work and as a starting point in several courses related to electromechanics.

Finally, to those who open this book and then close it with the benediction, "good material but unteachable," we apologize because to them we have not made our point. Perhaps not as presented here, but certainly as it is

Preface xiii

represented here, this material is rich in teaching possibilities. The demands on the teacher to see the subject in its total context, especially the related problems that lie between the lines, are significant. We have taught this subject many times to undergraduates, yet each term has been more enjoyable than the last. There are so many ways in which drama can be added to the material, and we do not need to ask the students (bless them) when we have been successful in doing so.

In developing this material we have found lecture demonstrations and demonstration films to be most helpful, both for motivation and for developing understanding. We have learned that when we want a student to see a particular phenomenon it is far better for us to do the experiment and let the student focus his attention on what he should see rather than on the wrong connections and blown fuses that result when he tries to do the experiment himself. The most successful experiments are often the simplest those that give the student an opportunity to handle the apparatus himself. Every student should "chop up some magnetic field lines" with a copper "axe" or he will never really appreciate the subject. We have also found that some of the more complex demonstrations that are difficult and expensive to store and resurrect each semester come through very well in films. In addition to our own short films, three films have been produced professionally in connection with this material for the National Committee on Electrical Engineering Films, under a grant from the National Science Foundation, by the Education Development Center, Newton, Mass.

Synchronous Machines: Electromechanical Dynamics by H. H. Woodson Complex Waves I: Propagation, Evanescence and Instability by J. R. Melcher

Complex Waves II: Instability, Convection and Amplification by J. R. Melcher

An additional film is in the early stages of production. Other films that are useful have been produced by the Education Development Center for the National Committee on Fluid Mechanics Films and for the College Physics Film Program. Of particular interest, from the former series, is *Magnetohydrodynamics* by Arthur Shercliff.

A book like this can be produced only with plenty of assistance. We gratefully acknowledge the help we received from many directions and hope we have forgotten no one after seven years of work. First of all we want to acknowledge our students with whom we worked as the material developed. They are the one most essential ingredient in an effort of this sort. Next we want to thank Dr. S. I. Freedman, Professor H. H. Richardson, and Dr. C. V. Smith, Jr., for their assistance in framing worthwhile approaches to several of our key topics. In seven years we have had the help of many able

xiv Preface

teachers in presenting this material to students. Their discussions and advice have been most useful. In this category we want particularly to mention Professors H. A. Haus, P. L. Penfield, D. C. White, G. L. Wilson, R. Gallager, and E. Pierson and Doctors J. Reynolds, W. H. Heiser, and A. Kusko. Professor Ketterer, who has taught this material at M.I.T. and the University of Pennsylvania, Professors C. D. Hendricks and J. M. Crowley, who have taught it at M.I.T. and the University of Illinois, and Professor W. D. Getty, who has taught it at M.I.T. and the University of Michigan, have been most generous with their comments. Messrs. Edmund Devitt, John Dressler, and Dr. Kent Edwards have checked the correctness of many of the mathematical treatments. Such a task as typing a manuscript repeatedly is enough to try the patience of anyone. Our young ladies of the keyboard, Miss M. A. Daly, Mrs. D. S. Figgins, Mrs. B. S. Morton, Mrs. E. M. Holmes, and Mrs. M. Mazroff, have been gentle and kind with us.

A lengthy undertaking of this sort can be successful only when it has the backing of a sympathetic administration. This work was started with the helpful support of Professor P. Elias, who was then head of the Department of Electrical Engineering at M.I.T. It was finished with the active encouragement of Professor L. D. Smullin, who is presently head of the Department.

Finally, and most sincerely, we want to acknowledge the perseverance of our families during this effort. Our wives, Blanche S. Woodson and Janet D. Melcher, have been particularly tolerant of the demands of this work.

This book appears in three separately bound, consecutively paged parts that can be used individually or in any combination. Flexibility is ensured by including with each part a complete Table of Contents and Index. In addition, for convenient reference, Parts II and III are supplemented by brief appendices which summarize the relevant material from the preceding chapters. Part II, Chapters 7 to 10, develops interactions between moving media and fields with simple mechanical models that illustrate the dynamics of continuum electromechanical systems.

H. H. Woodson J. R. Melcher

Cambridge, Massachusetts January 1968

Part III: Elastic and Fluid Media

I Blue

Part III: Elastic and Fluid Media

HERBERT H. WOODSON

Philip Sporn Professor of Energy Processing Departments of Electrical and Mechanical Engineering

JAMES R. MELCHER

Associate Professor of Electrical Engineering Department of Electrical Engineering

both of Massachusetts Institute of Technology

To our parents

D Black

PREFACE

Part III: Elastic and Fluid Media

In the early 1950's the option structure was abandoned and a common core curriculum was instituted for all electrical engineering students at M.I.T. The objective of the core curriculum was then, and is now, to provide a foundation in mathematics and science on which a student can build in his professional growth, regardless of the many opportunities in electrical engineering from which he may choose. In meeting this objective, core curriculum subjects cannot serve the needs of any professional area with respect to nomenclature, techniques, and problems unique to that area. Specialization comes in elective subjects, graduate study, and professional activities.

To be effective a core curriculum subject must be broad enough to be germane to the many directions an electrical engineer may go professionally, yet it must have adequate depth to be of lasting value. At the same time, the subject must be related to the real world by examples of application. This is true because students learn by seeing material in a familiar context, and engineering students are motivated largely by the relevance of the material to the realities of the world around them.

In the organization of the core curriculum in electrical engineering at M.I.T. electromechanics is one major component. As our core curriculum has evolved, there have been changes in emphasis and a broadening of the topic. The basic text in electromechanics until 1954, when a new departure was made, was *Electric Machinery* by Fitzgerald and Kingsley. This change produced *Electromechanical Energy Conversion* by White and Woodson, which was used until 1961. At that time we started the revision that resulted in the present book. During this period we went through many versions of notes while teaching the material three semesters a year.

Our objective has always been to teach a subject that combines classical mechanics with the fundamentals of electricity and magnetism. Thus the subject offers the opportunity to teach both mechanics and electromagnetic theory in a context vital to much of the electrical engineering community.

Our choice of material was to some extent determined by a desire to give the student a breadth of background sufficient for further study of almost any type of electromechanical interaction, whether in rotating machinery, viii Preface

plasma dynamics, the electromechanics of biological systems, or magnetoelasticity. It was also chosen to achieve adequate depth while maintaining suitable unity, but, most important, examples were chosen that could be enlivened for the engineering student interested in the interplay of physical reality and the analytical model. There were many examples from which to choose, but only a few satisfied the requirement of being both mathematically lucid and physically demonstrable, so that the student could "push it or see it" and directly associate his observations with symbolic models. Among the areas of electrical engineering, electromechanics excels in offering the opportunity to establish that all-important "feel" for a physical phenomenon. Properly selected electromechanical examples can be the basis for discerning phenomena that are remote from human abilities to observe.

Before discussing how the material can be used to achieve these ends, a review of the contents is in order. The student who uses this book is assumed to have a background in electrostatics and magnetostatics. Consequently, Chapter 1 and Appendix B are essentially a review to define our starting point.

Chapter 2 is a generalization of the concepts of inductance and capacitance that are necessary to the treatment of electromechanical systems; it also provides a brief introduction to rigid-body mechanics. This treatment is included because many curricula no longer cover mechanics, other than particle mechanics in freshman physics. The basic ideas of Chapter 2 are repeated in Chapter 3 to establish some properties of electromechanical coupling in lumped-parameter systems and to obtain differential equations that describe the dynamics of lumped-parameter systems.

Next, the techniques of Chapters 2 and 3 are used to study rotating machines in Chapter 4. Physical models are defined, differential equations are written, machine types are classified, and steady-state characteristics are obtained and discussed. A separate chapter on rotating machines has been included not only because of the technological importance of machines but also because rotating machines are rich in examples of the kinds of phenomena that can be found in lumped-parameter electromechanical systems.

Chapter 5 is devoted to the study, with examples, of the dynamic behavior of lumped-parameter systems. Virtually all electromechanical systems are mathematically nonlinear; nonetheless, linear incremental models are useful for studying the stability of equilibria and the nature of the dynamical behavior in the vicinity of an equilibrium. The second half of this chapter develops the classic potential-well motions and loss-dominated dynamics in the context of electromechanics. These studies of nonlinear dynamics afford an opportunity to place linear models in perspective while forming further insights on the physical significance of, for example, flux conservation and state functions.

Preface ix

Chapter 6 represents our first departure from lumped-parameter systems into continuum systems with a discussion of how observers in relative motion will define and measure field quantities and the related effects of material motion on electromagnetic fields. It is our belief that dc rotating machines are most easily understood in this context. Certainly they are a good demonstration of field transformations at work.

As part of any continuum electromechanics problem, one must know how the electric and magnetic fields are influenced by excitations and motion. In quasi-static systems the distribution of charge and current are controlled by magnetic diffusion and charge relaxation, the subjects of Chapter 7. In Chapter 7 simple examples isolate significant cases of magnetic diffusion or charge relaxation, so that the physical processes involved can be better understood.

Chapters 6 and 7 describe the electrical side of a continuum electromechanical system with the material motion predetermined. The mechanical side of the subject is undertaken in Chapter 8 in a study of force densities of electric and magnetic origin. Because it is a useful concept in the analysis of many systems, we introduce the Maxwell stress tensor. The study of useful properties of tensors sets the stage for later use of mechanical stress tensors in elastic and fluid media.

At this point the additional ingredient necessary to the study of continuum electromechanics is the mechanical medium. In Chapter 9 we introduce simple elastic continua—longitudinal motion of a thin rod and transverse motion of wires and membranes. These models are used to study simple continuum mechanical motions (nondispersive waves) as excited electromechanically at boundaries.

Next, in Chapter 10 a string or membrane is coupled on a continuum basis to electric and magnetic fields and the variety of resulting dynamic behavior is studied. The unifying thread of this treatment is the dispersion equation that relates complex frequency ω with complex wavenumber k. Without material convection there can be simple nondispersive waves, cut off or evanescent waves, absolute instabilities, and diffusion waves. The effect of material convection on evanescent waves and oscillations and on wave amplification are topics that make a strong connection with electron beam and plasma dynamics. The method of characteristics is introduced as a convenient tool in the study of wave propagation.

In Chapter 11 the concepts and techniques of Chapters 9 and 10 are extended to three-dimensional systems. Strain displacement and stress-strain relations are introduced, with tensor concepts, and simple electromechanical examples of three-dimensional elasticity are given.

In Chapter 12 we turn to a different mechanical medium, a fluid. We first study electromechanical interactions with inviscid, incompressible

x Preface

fluids to establish essential phenomena in the simplest context. It is here that we introduce the basic notions of MHD energy conversion that can result when a conducting fluid flows through a transverse magnetic field. We also bring in electric-field interactions with fluids, in which ion drag phenomena are used as an example. In addition to these basically conducting processes, we treat the electromechanical consequences of polarization and magnetization in fluids. We demonstrate how highly conducting fluids immersed in magnetic fields can propagate Alfvén waves.

In Chapter 13 we introduce compressibility to the fluid model. This can have a marked effect on electromechanical behavior, as demonstrated with the MHD conduction machine. With compressibility, a fluid will propagate longitudinal disturbances (acoustic waves). A transverse magnetic field and high electrical conductivity modify these disturbances to magnetoacoustic waves.

Finally, in Chapter 14 we add viscosity to the fluid model and study the consequences in electromechanical interactions with steady flow. Hartmann flow demonstrates the effect of viscosity on the dc magnetohydrodynamic machine.

To be successful a text must have a theme; the material must be interrelated. Our philosophy has been to get into the subject where the student is most comfortable, with lumped-parameter (circuit) concepts. Thus many of the subtle approximations associated with quasi-statics are made naturally, and the student is faced with the implications of what he has assumed only after having become thoroughly familiar with the physical significance and usefulness of his approximations. By the time he reaches Chapter 4 he will have drawn a circle around at least a class of problems in which electromagnetic fields interact usefully with media in motion.

In dealing with physical and mathematical subjects, as we are here, in which the job is incomplete unless the student sees the physical laws put to work in some kind of physical embodiment, it is necessary for the thread of continuity to be woven into the material in diverse and subtle ways. A number of attempts have been made, to which we can add our early versions of notes, to write texts with one obvious, pedagogically logical basis for evolving the material; for example, it can be recognized that classes of physical phenomena could be grouped according to the differential equation that describes the pertinent dynamics. Thus we could treat magnetic diffusion, diffusion waves on elastic continua, and viscous diffusion waves in one chapter, even though the physical embodiments are entirely different. Alternatively, we could devise a subject limited to certain technological applications or cover superficially a wide range of basically unrelated topics such as "energy conversion" under one heading. This was the prevalent approach in engineering education a decade or so ago, even at the

Preface xi

undergraduate level. It seems clear to us that organizing material in a teachable and meaningful fashion is far more demanding than this. To confess our own mistakes, our material went originally from the general to the specific; it began with the relativistic form of Maxwell's equations, including the effects of motion, and ended with lumped-parameter devices as special cases. Even if this were a pedagogically tenable approach, which we found it was not, what a bad example to set for students who should be learning to distinguish between the essential and the superfluous! Ideas connected with the propagation of electromagnetic waves (relativistic ideas) must be included in the curriculum, but their connection with media in motion should be made after the student is aware of the first-order issues.

A meaningful presentation to engineers must interweave and interrelate mathematical concepts, physical characteristics, the modeling process, and the establishment of a physical "feel" for the world of reality. Our approach is to come to grips with each of these goals as quickly as possible (let the student "get wet" within the first two weeks) and then, while reinforcing what he has learned, continually add something new. Thus, if one looks, he will see the same ideas coming into the flow of material over and over again.

For the organization of this book one should look for many threads of different types. We can list here only a few, in the hope that the subtle reinforcing interplay of mathematical and physical threads will be made evident. Probably the essential theme is Maxwell's equations and the ideas of quasi-statics. The material introduced in Chapter 1 is completely abstract, but it is reinforced in the first few chapters with material that is close to home for the student. By the time he reaches Chapter 10 he will have learned that waves exist which intimately involve electric and magnetic fields that are altogether quasistatic. (This is something that comes as a surprise to many late in life.) Lumped-parameter ideas are based on the integral forms of Maxwell's equations, so that the dynamical effects found with lumpedparameter time constants L/R and RC in Chapter 5 are easily associated with the subjects of magnetic diffusion and charge relaxation. A close tie is made between the "speed voltage" of Chapter 5 and the effects of motion on magnetic fields, as described by field transformations in Chapters 6 to 14. Constant flux dynamics of a lumped coil in Chapter 5 are strongly associated with the dynamics of perfectly conducting continuous media; for example, Alfvén waves in Chapter 12.

Consider another thread of continuity. The book begins with the mathematics of circuit theory. The machines of Chapter 4 are essentially circuits in the sinusoidal steady state. In Chapter 5 we linearize to pursue lumped-parameter ideas of stability and other transient responses and then proceed to nonlinear dynamics, potential-well theory, and other approaches that should form a part of any engineer's mathematical background. By the time

xii Preface

the end of Chapter 10 is reached these ideas will have been carried into the continuum with the addition of tensor concepts, simple cases of the method of characteristics, and eigenvalue theory. The ω -k plot and its implication for all sorts of subjects in modern electrical engineering can be considered as a mathematical or a physical objective. The ideas of stability introduced with ordinary differential equations (exp st) in Chapter 5 evolve into the continuum stability studies of Chapter 10 [exp $j(\omega t - kx)$] and can be regarded as a mathematical or a physical thread in our treatment. We could list many other threads: witness the evolution of energy and thermodynamic notions from Chapters 3 to 5, 5 to 8, and 8 to 13.

We hope that this book is not just one more in the mathematics of electrical engineering or the technical aspects of rotating machines, transducers, delay lines, MHD converters, and so on, but rather that it is the mathematics, the physics, and, most of all, the engineering combined into one.

The material brought together here can be used in a variety of ways. It has been used by Professors C. N. Weygandt and F. D. Ketterer at the University of Pennsylvania for two subjects. The first restricts attention to Chapters 1 to 6 and Appendix B for a course in lumped-parameter electromechanics that both supplants the traditional one on rotating machines in the electrical engineering curriculum and gives the background required for further study in a second term (elective) covering Chapter 7 and beyond. Professors C. D. Hendricks and J. M. Crowley at the University of Illinois have used the material to follow a format that covers up through Chapter 10 in one term but omits much of the material in Chapter 7. Professor W. D. Getty at the University of Michigan has used the material to follow a one-term subject in lumped-parameter electromechanics taught from a different set of notes. Thus he has been able to use the early chapters as a review and to get well into the later chapters in a one-term subject.

At M.I.T. our curriculum seems always to be in a state of change. It is clear that much of the material, Chapters 1 to 10, will be part of our required (core) curriculum for the forseeable future, but the manner in which it is packaged is continually changing. During the fall term, 1967, we covered Chapters 1 to 10 in a one-semester subject taught to juniors and seniors. The material from Chapters 4 and 6 on rotating machines was used selectively, so that students had "a foot solidly in the door" on this important subject but also that the coverage could retain an orientation toward the needs of all the diverse areas found in electrical engineering today. We have found the material useful as the basis for early graduate work and as a starting point in several courses related to electromechanics.

Finally, to those who open this book and then close it with the benediction, "good material but unteachable," we apologize because to them we have not made our point. Perhaps not as presented here, but certainly as it is

Preface xiii

represented here, this material is rich in teaching possibilities. The demands on the teacher to see the subject in its total context, especially the related problems that lie between the lines, are significant. We have taught this subject many times to undergraduates, yet each term has been more enjoyable than the last. There are so many ways in which drama can be added to the material, and we do not need to ask the students (bless them) when we have been successful in doing so.

In developing this material we have found lecture demonstrations and demonstration films to be most helpful, both for motivation and for developing understanding. We have learned that when we want a student to see a particular phenomenon it is far better for us to do the experiment and let the student focus his attention on what he should see rather than on the wrong connections and blown fuses that result when he tries to do the experiment himself. The most successful experiments are often the simplest those that give the student an opportunity to handle the apparatus himself. Every student should "chop up some magnetic field lines" with a copper "axe" or he will never really appreciate the subject. We have also found that some of the more complex demonstrations that are difficult and expensive to store and resurrect each semester come through very well in films. In addition to our own short films, three films have been produced professionally in connection with this material for the National Committee on Electrical Engineering Films, under a grant from the National Science Foundation, by the Education Development Center, Newton, Mass.

Synchronous Machines: Electromechanical Dynamics by H. H. Woodson Complex Waves I: Propagation, Evanescence and Instability by J. R. Melcher

Complex Waves II: Instability, Convection and Amplification by J. R. Melcher

An additional film is in the early stages of production. Other films that are useful have been produced by the Education Development Center for the National Committee on Fluid Mechanics Films and for the College Physics Film Program. Of particular interest, from the former series, is Magnetohydrodynamics by Arthur Shercliff.

A book like this can be produced only with plenty of assistance. We gratefully acknowledge the help we received from many directions and hope we have forgotten no one after seven years of work. First of all we want to acknowledge our students with whom we worked as the material developed. They are the one most essential ingredient in an effort of this sort. Next we want to thank Dr. S. I. Freedman, Professor H. H. Richardson, and Dr. C. V. Smith, Jr., for their assistance in framing worthwhile approaches to several of our key topics. In seven years we have had the help of many able

xiv Preface

teachers in presenting this material to students. Their discussions and advice have been most useful. In this category we want particularly to mention Professors H. A. Haus, P. L. Penfield, D. C. White, G. L. Wilson, R. Gallager, and E. Pierson and Doctors J. Reynolds, W. H. Heiser, and A. Kusko. Professor Ketterer, who has taught this material at M.I.T. and the University of Pennsylvania, Professors C. D. Hendricks and J. M. Crowley, who have taught it at M.I.T. and the University of Illinois, and Professor W. D. Getty, who has taught it at M.I.T. and the University of Michigan, have been most generous with their comments. Messrs. Edmund Devitt, John Dressler, and Dr. Kent Edwards have checked the correctness of many of the mathematical treatments. Such a task as typing a manuscript repeatedly is enough to try the patience of anyone. Our young ladies of the keyboard, Miss M. A. Daly, Mrs. D. S. Figgins, Mrs. B. S. Morton, Mrs. E. M. Holmes, and Mrs. M. Mazroff, have been gentle and kind with us.

A lengthy undertaking of this sort can be successful only when it has the backing of a sympathetic administration. This work was started with the helpful support of Professor P. Elias, who was then head of the Department of Electrical Engineering at M.I.T. It was finished with the active encouragement of Professor L. D. Smullin, who is presently head of the Department.

Finally, and most sincerely, we want to acknowledge the perseverance of our families during this effort. Our wives, Blanche S. Woodson and Janet D. Melcher, have been particularly tolerant of the demands of this work.

This book appears in three separately bound, consecutively paged parts that can be used individually or in any combination. Flexibility is ensured by including with each part a complete Table of Contents and Index. In addition, for convenient reference, Parts II and III are supplemented by brief appendices which summarize the relevant material from the preceding chapters. Part III, Chapters 11 to 14, introduces three-dimensional elasticity and fluid dynamics while emphasizing important electromechanical phenomena involving these mechanical models.

H. H. Woodson J. R. Melcher

Cambridge, Massachusetts January 1968

CONTENTS

Part I: Discrete Systems

1	1 Introduction		1
	1.0	Introduction	1
		1.0.1 Scope of Application	2
		1.0.2 Objectives	4
	1.1	•	5
		1.1.1 Differential Equations	1 2 4 5 6 9
		1.1.2 Integral Equations	9
		1.1.3 Electromagnetic Forces	12
	1.2	Discussion	12
2	Lun	nped Electromechanical Elements	15
	2.0	Introduction	15
	2.1	Circuit Theory	16
		2.1.1 Generalized Inductance	17
		2.1.2 Generalized Capacitance	28
		2.1.3 Discussion	34
	2.2	Mechanics	35
		2.2.1 Mechanical Elements	36
		2.2.2 Mechanical Equations of Motion	49
	2.3	Discussion	55
3	Lun	ped-Parameter Electromechanics	60
	3.0	Introduction	60
	3.1	Electromechanical Coupling	60
		3.1.1 Energy Considerations	63
		3.1.2 Mechanical Forces of Electric Origin	67
		3.1.3 Energy Conversion	79
	3.2	Equations of Motion	84
	3.3	Discussion	88

xvi Contents

4	Rota	iting Machines	103
	4.0	Introduction	103
	4.1	Smooth-Air-Gap Machines	104
		4.1.1 Differential Equations	106
		4.1.2 Conditions for Conversion of Average Power	110
		4.1.3 Two-Phase Machine	111
		4.1.4 Air-Gap Magnetic Fields	114
		4.1.5 Discussion	117
		4.1.6 Classification of Machine Types	119
		4.1.7 Polyphase Machines	142
		4.1.8 Number of Poles in a Machine	146
	4.2	Salient-Pole Machines	150
		4.2.1 Differential Equations	151
		4.2.2 Conditions for Conversion of Average Power	154
		4.2.3 Discussion of Saliency in Different Machine Types	156
		4.2.4 Polyphase, Salient-Pole, Synchronous Machines	157
	4.3	Discussion	165
5	Lun	ped-Parameter Electromechanical Dynamics	179
	5.0	Introduction	179
	5.1	Linear Systems	180
		5.1.1 Linear Differential Equations	180
		5.1.2 Equilibrium, Linearization, and Stability	182
		5.1.3 Physical Approximations	206
	5.2	Nonlinear Systems	213
		5.2.1 Conservative Systems	213
		5.2.2 Loss-Dominated Systems	227
	5.3	Discussion	233
6	Fiel	ds and Moving Media	251
	6.0	Introduction	251
	6.1	Field Transformations	255
		6.1.1 Transformations for Magnetic Field Systems	260
		6.1.2 Transformations for Electric Field Systems	264
	6.2	Boundary Conditions	267
		6.2.1 Boundary Conditions for Magnetic Field Systems	270
		6.2.2 Boundary Conditions for Electric Field Systems	277
	6.3	Constituent Relations for Materials in Motion	283
		6.3.1 Constituent Relations for Magnetic Field Systems	284
		6.3.2 Constituent Relations for Electric Field Systems	289
	6.4	DC Rotating Machines	291

		Contents	xvii
	6.4.1	Commutator Machines	292
		Homopolar Machines	312
6.5	Discu		317
Append	ix A	Glossary of Commonly Used Symbols	A1
Append	ix B l	Review of Electromagnetic Theory	B1
B.1	Basi	c Laws and Definitions	B 1
		1 Coulomb's Law, Electric Fields and Forces	B 1
		2 Conservation of Charge	B5
		3 Ampere's Law, Magnetic Fields and Forces	B 6
	B.1.4	4 Faraday's Law of Induction and the Potential	DO.
D.	Man	Difference	B9 B12
B.2	B.2.	well's Equations	B13
	B.2.2	· · · · · · · · · · · · · · · · · · ·	B19
B.3		roscopic Models and Constituent Relations	B25
٥	B.3.		B25
		2 Polarization	B27
		3 Electrical Conduction	B 30
B.4	Integ	gral Laws	B32
	B.4.	Magnetic Field System	B32
	B.4.2	2 Electric Field System	B36
B.5	Reco	ommended Reading	B37
Append	ix C	Mathematical Identities and Theorems	C1
Index			1
		Part II: Fields, Forces, and Motion	
7 Mag	gnetic l	Diffusion and Charge Relaxation	330
	Introd		330
7.1		etic Field Diffusion	335
		Diffusion as an Electrical Transient	338
		Diffusion and Steady Motion	347
		The Sinusoidal Steady-State in the Presence of Motion	355
7.3	7.1.4	Traveling Wave Diffusion in Moving Media	364
7.2	7.2.1	e Relaxation	370
	7.2.1	Charge Relaxation as an Electrical Transient Charge Relaxation in the Presence of Steady Motion	372 380
	7.2.3	Sinusoidal Excitation and Charge Relaxation with	300
		Motion With	392
	7.2.4	Traveling-Wave Charge Relaxation in a Moving Con-	
		ductor	397
7.3	Concl	usion	401

xviii Contents

8	Field 1	Description of Magnetic and Electric Forces	418
	8.0		418
	8.1	Forces in Magnetic Field Systems	419
	8.2	The Stress Tensor	423
		8.2.1 Stress and Traction	424
		8.2.2 Vector and Tensor Transformations	434
	8.3	Forces in Electric Field Systems	440
	8.4	The Surface Force Density	445
		8.4.1 Magnetic Surface Forces	447
		8.4.2 Electric Surface Forces	447
	8.5	The Magnetization and Polarization Force Densities	450
		8.5.1 Examples with One Degree of Freedom	451
		8.5.2 The Magnetization Force Density	456
		8.5.3 The Stress Tensor	462
		8.5.4 Polarization Force Density and Stress Tensor	463
	8.6	Discussion	466
9	Simple	Elastic Continua	479
	9.0	Introduction	479
	9.1	Longitudinal Motion of a Thin Rod	480
		9.1.1 Wave Propagation Without Dispersion	487
		9.1.2 Electromechanical Coupling at Terminal Pairs	498
		9.1.3 Quasi-statics of Elastic Media	503
	9.2	Transverse Motions of Wires and Membranes	509
		9.2.1 Driven and Transient Response, Normal Modes	511
		9.2.2 Boundary Conditions and Coupling at Terminal Pairs	522
	9.3	Summary	535
10	Dyna	mics of Electromechanical Continua	551
	10.0	Introduction	551
	10.1	Waves and Instabilities in Stationary Media	554
		10.1.1 Waves Without Dispersion	555
		10.1.2 Cutoff or Evanescent Waves	556
		10.1.3 Absolute or Nonconvective Instability	566
		10.1.4 Waves with Damping, Diffusion Waves	576
	10.2	Waves and Instabilities in the Presence of Material	
		Motion	583
		10.2.1 Fast and Slow Waves	586
		10.2.2 Evanescence and Oscillation with Convection	596
		10.2.3 Convective Instability or Wave Amplification	601
		10.2.4 "Resistive Wall" Wave Amplification	608

		Contents	XIX
	10.3	Propagation	613
		10.3.1 Phase Velocity	613
		10.3.2 Group Velocity	614
		10.3.3 Characteristics and the Velocity of Wavefronts	618
	10.4	Dynamics in Two Dimensions	621
		10.4.1 Membrane Dynamics: Two-Dimensional Modes	622
		10.4.2 Moving Membrane: Mach Lines	624
		10.4.3 A Kink Instability	627
	10.5	Discussion	636
Appe	endix	D Glossary of Commonly Used Symbols	D1
Appe	endix	E Summary of Part I and Useful Theorems	E1
Inde	x		1
		Part III: Elastic and Fluid Media	
11	Introd	duction to the Electromechanics of Elastic Media	651
	11.0	Introduction	651
	11.1	Force Equilibrium	652
	11.2	Equations of Motion for Isotropic Media	653
		11.2.1 Strain-Displacement Relations	653
		11.2.2 Stress-Strain Relations	660
		11.2.3 Summary of Equations	666
		Electromechanical Boundary Conditions	668
	11.4	Waves in Isotropic Elastic Media	671
		11.4.1 Waves in Infinite Media	671
		11.4.2 Principal Modes of Simple Structures	679
		11.4.3 Elastic Vibrations of a Simple Guiding Structure	693
	11.5	Electromechanics and Elastic Media	696
		11.5.1 Electromagnetic Stresses and Mechanical Design	697
		11.5.2 Simple Continuum Transducers	704
	11.6	Discussion	717
		romechanics of Incompressible, Inviscid Fluids	724
		Introduction	724
	12,1	Inviscid, Incompressible Fluids	726
		12.1.1 The Substantial Derivative	726
		12.1.2 Conservation of Mass 12.1.3 Conservation of Momentum (Newton's Second	
		Law)	731
		12.1.4 Constituent Relations	735

xx Contents

	12.2	Magnetic Field Coupling with Incompressible Fluids	737
		12.2.1 Coupling with Flow in a Constant-Area Channel	739
		12.2.2 Coupling with Flow in a Variable-Area Channel	751
		12.2.3 Alfvén Waves	759
		12.2.4 Ferrohydrodynamics	772
	12.3	Electric Field Coupling with Incompressible Fluids	776
		12.3.1 Ion-Drag Phenomena	776
		12.3.2 Polarization Interactions	783
	12.4	Discussion	787
13	Elect	romechanics of Compressible, Inviscid Fluids	813
	13.0	Introduction	813
	13.1	Inviscid, Compressible Fluids	813
		13.1.1 Conservation of Energy	814
		13.1.2 Constituent Relations	815
	13.2	Electromechanical Coupling with Compressible Fluids	820
		13.2.1 Coupling with Steady Flow in a Constant-Area Channel	821
		13.2.2 Coupling with Steady Flow in a Variable-Area Channel	828
		13.2.3 Coupling with Propagating Disturbances	841
	13.3	Discussion	854
14	Elect	romechanical Coupling with Viscous Fluids	861
	14.0	Introduction	861
	14.1	Viscous Fluids	862
	17.1	14.1.1 Mathematical Description of Viscosity	862
		14.1.2 Boundary Conditions	873
		14.1.3 Fluid-Mechanical Examples	875
	14.2	Electromechanical Coupling with Viscous Fluids	878
	1	14.2.1 Electromechanical Coupling with Shear Flow	878
		14.2.2 Electromechanical Coupling with Pressure-Driven	0,0
		Flow (Hartmann Flow)	884
	14.3	· · · · · · · · · · · · · · · · · · ·	893
Apj	pendix	F Glossary of Commonly Used Symbols	F1
Apj	pendix	G Summary of Parts I and II, and Useful Theorems	G1
Ind	•	-	1
uuu	U.A.		

Appendix A

GLOSSARY OF COMMONLY USED SYMBOLS

Section references indicate where symbols of a given significance are introduced; grouped symbols are accompanied by their respective references. The absence of a section reference indicates that a symbol has been applied for a variety of purposes. Nomenclature used in examples is not included.

Symbol	Meaning	Section
A	cross-sectional area	
A_i	coefficient in differential equation	5.1.1
(A_n^+, A_n^-)	complex amplitudes of components of nth	
	mode	9.2.1
A_w	cross-sectional area of armature conductor	6.4.1
a	spacing of pole faces in magnetic circuit	8.5.1
$a, (a_c, a_s)$	phase velocity of acoustic related waves	13.2.1, 11.4.1
a_b	Alfvén velocity	12.2.3
(a, b, c)	Lagrangian coordinates	11.1
a_i	constant coefficient in differential equation	5.1.1
\mathbf{a}_p	instantaneous acceleration of point p fixed	
	in material	2.2.1c
B, B_r, B_s	damping constant for linear, angular and	
	square law dampers	2.2.1b, 4.1.1, 5.2.2
$\mathbf{B}, \mathbf{B}_i, B_0$	magnetic flux density	1.1.1a, 8.1, 6.4.2
B_i	induced flux density	7.0
$(B_r, B_{ra}, B_{rb}, B_{rm})$	radial components of air-gap flux	
	densities	4.1.4
$[B_{rf},(B_{rf})_{\mathrm{av}}]$	radial flux density due to field current	6.4.1
b	width of pole faces in magnetic circuit	8.5
b	half thickness of thin beam	11.4.2b
<i>C</i>	contour of integration	1.1.2a
C , (C_a, C_b) , C_o	capacitance	2.1.2, 7.2.1a, 5.2.1
C	coefficient in boundary condition	9.1.1
C	the curl of the displacement	11.4
(C^+, C^-)	designation of characteristic lines	9.1.1

Symbol	Meaning	Section
c_p	specific heat capacity at constant pressure	13.1.2
c_v	specific heat capacity at constant volume	13.1.2
D	electric displacement	1.1.1a
d	length	
da	elemental area	1.1.2a
$d\mathbf{f}_n$	total elemental force on material in rigid body	2.2.1c
dl	elemental line segment	1.1.2a
$d\mathbf{T}_n$	torque on elemental volume of material	2.2.1c
dV	elemental volume	1.1.2b
\boldsymbol{E}	constant of motion	5.2.1
E	Young's modulus or the modulus of elasticity	9.1
\mathbf{E}, E_o	electric field intensity	1.1.1a, 5.1.2d
E_f	magnitude of armature voltage generated by field current in a synchronous	
r	machine	4.1.6a
E_i	induced electric field intensity	7.0
e_{11}, e_{ij}	strain tensor	9.1, 11.2
$e_{ij} \ F$	strain-rate tensor	14.1.1a 13.2.2
F	magnetomotive force (mmf)	1.1.1a
F.	force density	
	complex amplitude of $f(t)$	5.1.1
f	amplitude of sinusoidal driving force	9.1.3
f	equilibrium tension of string	9.2
$f, \mathbf{f}, f^e, f^s, f_j, f_i, f_1$	driving function force	5.1.1
J, 1, J, J, Jj, Ji, J1	loice	2.2.1, 2.2.1c, 3.1, 5.1.2a, 3.1.2b, 8.1, 9.1
f_{\star}	arbitrary scalar function	6.1
f'	scalar function in moving coordinate system	6.1
f	three-dimensional surface	6.2
f	integration constant	11.4.2a
G	a constant	5.1.2c
G	shear modulus of elasticity	11.2.2
G	speed coefficient	6.4.1
G	conductance	3.1
8	air-gap length	5.2.1
g, \mathbf{g}	acceleration of gravity	5.1.2c, 12.1.3
$(\mathbf{H}, H_x, H_y, H_z)$	magnetic field intensity	1.1.1a
и Т I (I - I \ I	specific enthalpy electrical current	13.1.2
$I, I, (I_r, I_s), I_f$		10.4.3, 12.2.1a, 4.1.2, 6.4.1
$(i, i_1, i_2, \dots, i_k),$ $(i_{ar}, i_{as}, i_{br}, i_{bs}),$ $i_a, (i_a, i_b, i_c),$ $(i_f, i_t), (i_r, i_s)$	electrical current	2.1, 4.1.3, 6.4.1, 4.1.7, 6.4.1, 4.1

Symbol	Meaning	Section
i _n	unit vector perpendicular to area of	
	integration	6.2.1
i _s	unit vector normal to surface of	
	integration	6.2.1
$(i_x, i_y, i_z), (i_1, i_2, i_3)$	unit vectors in coordinate directions	2.2.1c
J , \mathbf{J}_f	current density	7.0, 1.1.1a
$J, J_r, (J_x, J_y, J_z)$	moment of inertia	5.1.2b, 4.1.1, 2.2.1c
J_{xz}, J_{yz}	products of inertia	2.2.1c
j	$\sqrt{-1}$	4.1.6a
K	loading factor	13.2.2
K , K_f	surface current density	7.0, 1.1.1a
K	linear or torsional spring constant	2.2.1a
K_i	induced surface current density	7.0
$k, k_c, (k_r, k_i)$	wavenumber	7.1.3, 10.1.3, 10.0
k	summation index	2.1.1
k	maximum coefficient of coupling	4.1.6b
k_n	nth eigenvalue	9.2
$(L, L_1, L_2), (L_a, L_f),$	inductance	2.1.1, 6.4.1, 2.1.1,
$L_m, (L_0, L_2),$		4.2.1, 4.1.1, 4.2.4
$(L_r, L_s, L_{sr}), L_{ss}$		
L	length of incremental line segment	6.2.1
l	value of relative displacement for which spring force is zero	2.2.1a
l, l_w, l_y	length	
M	Hartmann number	14.2.2
M	mass of one mole of gas in kilograms	13.1.2
M	Mach number	13.2.1
M	mass	2.2.1c
M	number of mechanical terminal pairs	2.1.1
M, M_s	mutual inductance	4.1.1, 4.2.4
M	magnetization density	1.1.1a
m N	mass/unit length of string	9.2
N N	number of electrical terminal pairs	2.1.1 5.2.2
- ·	number of turns	12.3.1
n n	number density of ions	7.1.1
n n	integer unit normal vector	1.1.2
P	polarization density	1.1.1a
P	power	12.2.1a
	number of pole pairs in a machine	4.1.8
p p	power per unit area	14.2.1
P P	pressure	5.1.2d and 12.1.4
P_e, p_g, p_m, p_r	power	4.1.6a, 4.1.6b, 4.1.2, 4.1.6b
Q	electric charge	7.2.1a
q, q_i, q_k	electric charge	1.1.3 and 2.1.2, 8.1, 2.1.2
R, R_i, R_o	radius	±0, 2.40

Symbol	Meaning	Section
$R, R_a, R_b, R_f, R_r, R_s$	resistance	
(R, R_g)	gas constant	13.1.2
R _e	electric Reynolds number	7.0
R_m	magnetic Reynolds number	7.0
r	radial coordinate	
r	position vector of material	2.2.1c
r'	position vector in moving reference frame	6.1
\mathbf{r}_{m}	center of mass of rigid body	2.2.1c
S	reciprocal modulus of elasticity	11.5.2c
S	surface of integration	1.1.2a
S S S	normalized frequency	7.2.4
	membrane tension	9.2
S_z	transverse force/unit length acting on string	9.2
S	complex frequency	5.1.1
(s, s_{mT})	slip	4.1.6b
Si	ith root of characteristic equation, a natural frequency	5.1,1
T	period of oscillation	5.2.1
T	temperature	13.1.2
$T, T, T^e, T_{em}, T_m, T_0, T_1$	torque	2.2.1c, 5.1.2b, 3.1.1, 4.1.6b, 4.1.1, 6.4.1,
-0, -1		6,4.1
T	surface force	8.4
T_{ij}^{m}	mechanical stress tensor	13.1.2
T_{mn}	the component of the stress-tensor in the mth-direction on a cartesian surface with	
$\boldsymbol{\tau}$	a normal vector in the nth-direction	8.1
Tor	constant of coulomb damping	4.1.1 9.1.1
T _o T	initial stress distribution on thin rod	9.1.1
T_z	longitudinal stress on a thin rod transverse force per unit area on	
_	membrane	9.2
T_2	transverse force per unit area acting on	44 4 61
	thin beam	11.4.2b
<i>t</i> ,	time	1.1.1
<i>t'</i>	time measured in moving reference frame	6.1
U U	gravitational potential longitudinal steady velocity of string or	12.1.3
	membrane	10.2
u 	internal energy per unit mass	13.1.1
u (m m.)	surface coordinate	11.3 9.2.1
$u_0(x-x_0)$	unit impulse at $x = x_0$	10.4.3
u u (t)	transverse deflection of wire in x-direction unit step occurring at $t=0$	5.1.2b
$u_{-1}(t)$	unit step occurring at $t = 0$	7.0, 13.2.3
V, V_m	velocity volume	1.1.2
•	•	
V, V_a, V_f, V_o, V_s V	voltage potential energy	5.2.1

Symbol	Meaning	Section
v, v	velocity	
(v, v_1, \ldots, v_k)	voltage	2.1.1
$v', (v_a, v_b, v_c),$	voltage	
v_f, v_{oc}, v_t	· ·	
v_n	velocity of surface in normal direction	6.2.1
v_o	initial velocity distribution on thin rod	9.1.1
v_p	phase velocity	9.1.1 and 10.2
\mathbf{v}^{P}	relative velocity of inertial reference frames	6.1
v_s	$\sqrt{f/m}$ for a string under tension f and having mass/unit length m	10.1.1
v	longitudinal material velocity on thin rod	9.1.1
v	transverse deflection of wire in y-direction	10.4.3
(W_e, W_m)	energy stored in electromechanical	3,1,1
(W',W',W')	coupling	3.1.2b
(W'_e, W'_m, W')	coenergy stored in electromechanical coupling	3.1.20
W''	hybrid energy function	5.2.1
w	width	5.2.2
w .	energy density	11.5.2c
w'	coenergy density	8.5
X	equilibrium position	5.1.2a
$(x, x_1, x_2, \ldots, x_k)$	displacement of mechanical node	2.1.1
x	dependent variable	5.1.1
x_p	particular solution of differential equation	5.1.1
$(x_1, x_2, x_3), (x, y, z)$	cartesian coordinates	8.1, 6.1
(x',y',z')	cartesian coordinates of moving frame	6.1
(α, β)	constants along C^+ and C^- characteristics, respectively	9.1.1
(α, β)	see (10.2.20) or (10.2.27)	
α	transverse wavenumber	11.4.3
(α, β)	angles used to define shear strain	11.2
(α, β)	constant angles	4.1.6b
α	space decay parameter	7.1.4
α	damping constant	5.1.2b
α	equilibrium angle of torsional spring	2.2.1a
γ	ratio of specific heats	13.1.2
γ ,	piezoelectric constant	11.5.2c
$\gamma, \gamma_0, \gamma'$	angular position	
$\Delta_d(t)$	slope excitation of string	10.2.1b
$\Delta_{f 0}$	amplitude of sinusoidal slope excitation	10.2.1b
Δr	distance between unstressed material points	11.2.1a
Δs	distance between stressed positions of material points	11.2.1a
$\delta(-)$	incremental change in ()	8.5
$\boldsymbol{\delta}, \delta_1, \delta_0$	displacement of elastic material	11.1, 9.1, 11.4.2a
δ , δ_1 , δ_0	thickness of incremental volume element	6.2.1
δ	torque angle	4.1.6a

Symbol	Meaning	Section
$rac{\delta_{ij}}{(\delta_+,\delta)}$	Kronecker delta wave components traveling in the	8.1
. (, ,	$\pm x$ -directions	9.1.1
€	linear permittivity	1.1.1b
ϵ_0	permittivity of free space	1.1.la
η	efficiency of an induction motor	4.1.6b
$\dot{\eta}$	second coefficient of viscosity	14.1.1c
$\theta, \theta_i, \theta_m$	angular displacement	2.1.1, 3.1.1, 5.2.1
θ	power factor angle; phase angle between current and voltage	4,1.6a
θ	equilibrium angle	5,2.1
$\dot{\boldsymbol{\theta}}$		6.4.1
θ_m	angular velocity of armature	5.2.1
	maximum angular deflection	
$(\lambda, \lambda_1, \lambda_2, \dots, \lambda_k)$ λ_a $(\lambda_a, \lambda_b, \lambda_c)$	magnetic flux linkage	2.1.1, 6.4.1, 4.1.7, 4.1.3, 4.1
$(\lambda_{ar},\lambda_{as},\lambda_{br},\lambda_{bs}) \ (\lambda_{r},\lambda_{s})$		
λ.	Lamé constant for elastic material	11.2.3
λ	wavelength	7.1.4
μ	linear permeability	1.1.1a
μ , (μ_+, μ)	mobility	12.3.1, 1.1.1b
/t	coefficient of viscosity	14.1.1
μ_d	coefficient of dynamic friction	2,2.1b
μ_0	permeability of free space	1,1,1a
μ_s	coefficient of static friction	2,2.1b
v	Poisson's ratio for elastic material	11.2.2
ν	damping frequency	10.1.4
(ξ, ξ)	continuum displacement	8.5
ξ ₀	initial deflection of string	9.2
ξ_d	amplitude of sinusoidal driving deflection	9.2
$(\xi_n(x), \hat{\xi}_n(x))$	nth eigenfunctions	9.2.1b
(ξ_+, ξ)	amplitudes of forward and backward	
•	traveling waves	9.2
$\xi_0(x)$	initial velocity of string	9.2
ρ	mass density	2.2.1c
$ ho_f$	free charge density	1.1.1a
$ ho_8$	surface mass density	11.3
Σ	surface of discontinuity	6.2
σ	conductivity	1.1.la
σ_f	free surface charge density	1.1.1a
σ_m	surface mass density of membrane	9.2
σ_{a}	surface charge density	7.2.3
σ_s	surface conductivity	1.1.1a
σ_u	surface charge density	7.2.3
τ	surface traction	8,2,1
τ , τ_d	diffusion time constant	7.1.1, 7.1.2a 7.2.1a
au	relaxation time	1.2.1a

Appendix A

τ_m time for air gap to close $5.2.2$ τ_o time constant $5.1.3$ τ_t traversal time $7.1.2a$ ϕ electric potential 7.2 ϕ magnetic flux $2.1.1$ ϕ cylindrical coordinate $2.1.1$ ϕ potential for \mathbf{H} when $\mathbf{J}_f = 0$ $8.5.2$ ϕ flow potential 12.2 χ_e electric susceptibility $1.1.1b$ χ_m magnetic susceptibility $1.1.1a$ ψ the divergence of the material 11.4 ψ angle defined in Fig. $6.4.2$ $6.4.1$ ψ angular position in the air gap measured from stator winding (a) magnetic axis $4.1.4$ ψ electromagnetic force potential 12.2 ψ angular deflection of wire $10.4.3$ Ω equilibrium rotational speed $51.2b$ Ω rotation vector in elastic material $11.2.1a$ Ω_n real part of eigenfrequency ($10.1.47$) $10.1.4$ ω natural angular frequency of electrical excitation $4.1.6a, 4.1.2$ ω natural angular frequency ($10.1.47$) $10.1.4$ ω angular velocity $2.2.1c, 4.1.2$ ω angular velocity $2.2.1c, 4.1.2$ ω on the igenfrequency 9.2 ω natural angular frequency 9.2 ω ω <	Symbol	Meaning	Section 5.2.2	
$ \tau_{o} \qquad \text{time constant} \qquad 5.1.3 $ $ \tau_{t} \qquad \text{traversal time} \qquad 7.1.2a $ $ \phi \qquad \text{electric potential} \qquad 7.2 $ $ \phi \qquad \text{magnetic flux} \qquad 2.1.1 $ $ \phi \qquad \text{cylindrical coordinate} \qquad 2.1.1 $ $ \phi \qquad \text{cylindrical coordinate} \qquad 2.1.1 $ $ \phi \qquad \text{potential for } \qquad \text{Hwhen } \mathbf{J}_{f} = 0 \qquad 8.5.2 $ $ \phi \qquad \text{flow potential} \qquad 12.2 $ $ \epsilon \qquad \text{electric susceptibility} \qquad 1.1.1b $ $ \chi_{m} \qquad \text{magnetic susceptibility} \qquad 1.1.1a $ $ \psi \qquad \text{the divergence of the material} \qquad \text{displacement} \qquad 11.4 $ $ \psi \qquad \text{angle defined in Fig. 6.4.2} \qquad 6.4.1 $ $ \psi \qquad \text{angular position in the air gap measured} \qquad \text{from stator winding } (a) \text{ magnetic axis} \qquad 4.1.4 $ $ \psi \qquad \text{electromagnetic force potential} \qquad 12.2 $ $ \psi \qquad \text{angular deflection of wire} \qquad 10.4.3 $ $ \varphi \qquad \text{equilibrium rotational speed} \qquad 5.1.2b $ $ \Omega \qquad \text{cotation vector in elastic material} \qquad 11.2.1a $ $ \Omega_{n} \qquad \text{real part of eigenfrequency } (10.1.47) \qquad 10.1.4 $ $ \omega_{n} (\omega_{r}, \omega_{s}) \qquad \text{radian frequency of electrical excitation} \qquad 4.1.6a, 4.1.2 $ $ \omega_{m} \qquad \text{natural angular rfequency } (\text{Im } s) \qquad 5.1.2b $ $ \omega_{m} \qquad \text{on an angular velocity} \qquad 2.2.1c, 4.1.2 $ $ \omega_{d} \qquad \text{driving frequency} \qquad 9.2 $ $ \omega_{n} \qquad \text{nth eigenfrequency} \qquad 9.2 $ $ \omega_{n} \qquad nth eigen$	$ au_e$	electrical time constant		
$ \begin{array}{cccccccccccccccccccccccccccccccccccc$	$ au_m$	time for air gap to close	5.2.2	
	$ au_o$	time constant	5.1.3	
magnetic flux ϕ cylindrical coordinate ϕ potential for \mathbf{H} when $\mathbf{J}_f = 0$ ϕ flow potential ϕ potential for \mathbf{H} when $\mathbf{J}_f = 0$ ϕ flow potential ϕ	$ au_t$	traversal time	7.1.2a	
$\begin{array}{llllllllllllllllllllllllllllllllllll$	ϕ	electric potential	7.2	
	ϕ	magnetic flux	2.1.1	
	ϕ	cylindrical coordinate	2.1.1	
	ϕ	potential for H when $J_f = 0$	8.5.2	
$\begin{array}{llllllllllllllllllllllllllllllllllll$	ϕ		12.2	
$\begin{array}{llllllllllllllllllllllllllllllllllll$			1.1.1b	
$\begin{array}{cccccccccccccccccccccccccccccccccccc$		magnetic susceptibility	1.1.1a	
$\begin{array}{cccccccccccccccccccccccccccccccccccc$	Ψ			
$\begin{array}{cccccccccccccccccccccccccccccccccccc$			11.4	
$\begin{array}{cccccccccccccccccccccccccccccccccccc$	ψ	angle defined in Fig. 6.4.2	6.4.1	
from stator winding (a) magnetic axis 4.1.4 $ψ$ electromagnetic force potential 12.2 $ψ$ angular deflection of wire 10.4.3 $Ω$ equilibrium rotational speed 5.1.2b $Ω$ rotation vector in elastic material 11.2.1a $Ω_n$ real part of eigenfrequency (10.1.47) 10.1.4 $ω$, $(ω_r, ω_s)$ radian frequency of electrical excitation 4.1.6a, 4.1.2 $ω$ natural angular frequency (Im s) 5.1.2b $ω$, $ω_m$ angular velocity 2.2.1c, 4.1.2 $ω_c$ cutoff frequency for evanescent waves 10.1.2 $ω_d$ driving frequency 9.2 $ω_n$ m m m $ω_c$ natural angular frequency 5.1.3 $ω_o$ natural angular frequency 5.1.3 $ω_o$ natural angular frequency 5.1.3 $ω_c$ real and imaginary parts of $ω$ 10.0 $∇$ nabla 6.1	ψ			
$\begin{array}{llllllllllllllllllllllllllllllllllll$			4.1.4	
$\begin{array}{llllllllllllllllllllllllllllllllllll$	ψ			
$\begin{array}{llllllllllllllllllllllllllllllllllll$	ψ		10.4.3	
$\begin{array}{cccccccccccccccccccccccccccccccccccc$	Ω		5.1.2b	
$\begin{array}{cccccccccccccccccccccccccccccccccccc$	Ω	rotation vector in elastic material	11.2.1a	
$\begin{array}{cccccccccccccccccccccccccccccccccccc$	Ω_n	real part of eigenfrequency (10.1.47)	10.1.4	
$\begin{array}{cccccccccccccccccccccccccccccccccccc$			4.1.6a, 4.1.2	
$\begin{array}{cccccccccccccccccccccccccccccccccccc$			5.1.2b	
$\begin{array}{cccccccccccccccccccccccccccccccccccc$	ω , ω_m		2.2.1c, 4.1.2	
$\begin{array}{cccc} \omega_d & & \text{driving frequency} & 9.2 \\ \omega_n & & n \text{th eigenfrequency} & 9.2 \\ \omega_o & & \text{natural angular frequency} & 5.1.3 \\ (\omega_r, \omega_i) & & \text{real and imaginary parts of } \omega & 10.0 \\ \nabla & & \text{nabla} & 6.1 \end{array}$	***	•	10.1.2	
ω_n nth eigenfrequency9.2 ω_o natural angular frequency5.1.3 (ω_r, ω_i) real and imaginary parts of ω 10.0 ∇ nabla6.1	-		9.2	
ω_o natural angular frequency5.1.3 (ω_r, ω_i) real and imaginary parts of ω 10.0 ∇ nabla6.1			9.2	
(ω_r, ω_i) real and imaginary parts of ω 10.0 ∇ nabla 6.1			5.1.3	
∇ nabla 6.1	•		10.0	
∇_{Σ} surface divergence 6.2.1			6.1	
	$oldsymbol{ abla}_{\Sigma}$	surface divergence	6.2.1	

Appendix B

REVIEW OF ELECTROMAGNETIC THEORY

B.1 BASIC LAWS AND DEFINITIONS

The laws of electricity and magnetism are empirical. Fortunately they can be traced to a few fundamental experiments and definitions, which are reviewed in the following sections. The rationalized MKS system of units is used.

B.1.1 Coulomb's Law, Electric Fields and Forces

Coulomb found that when a charge q (coulombs) is brought into the vicinity of a distribution of *charge density* $\rho_e(\mathbf{r}')$ (coulombs per cubic meter), as shown in Fig. B.1.1, a force of repulsion \mathbf{f} (newtons) is given by

$$\mathbf{f} = q\mathbf{E},\tag{B.1.1}$$

where the electric field intensity E (volts per meter) is evaluated at the position

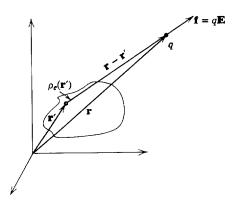


Fig. B.1.1 The force f on the point charge q in the vicinity of charges with density $\rho_e(\mathbf{r}')$ is represented by the electric field intensity E times q, where E is found from (B.1.2).

r of the charge q and determined from the distribution of charge density by

$$\mathbf{E}(\mathbf{r}) = \frac{1}{4\pi\epsilon_0} \int_{V'} \rho_e(\mathbf{r}') \frac{(\mathbf{r} - \mathbf{r}')}{|\mathbf{r} - \mathbf{r}'|^3} dV'.$$
 (B.1.2)

In the rationalized MKS system of units the permittivity ϵ_0 of free space is

$$\epsilon_0 = 8.854 \times 10^{-12} \approx \frac{1}{36\pi} \times 10^{-9} \, F/\text{m}.$$
 (B.1.3)

Note that the integration of (B.1.2) is carried out over all the charge distribution (excluding q), hence represents a superposition (at the location \mathbf{r} of q) of the electric field intensities due to elements of charge density at the positions \mathbf{r}' .

As an example, suppose that the charge distribution $\rho_e(\mathbf{r}')$ is simply a point charge Q (coulombs) at the origin (Fig. B.1.2); that is,

$$\rho_e = Q \ \delta(\mathbf{r}'), \tag{B.1.4}$$

where $\delta(\mathbf{r}')$ is the delta function defined by

$$\delta(\mathbf{r}') = 0, \qquad \mathbf{r}' \neq 0,$$

$$\int_{V'} \delta(\mathbf{r}') \, dV' = 1.$$
(B.1.5)

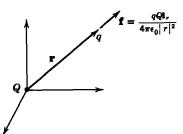


Fig. B.1.2 Coulomb's law for point charges Q (at the origin) and q (at the position r).

For the charge distribution of (B.1.4) integration of (B.1.2) gives

$$\mathbf{E}(\mathbf{r}) = \frac{Q\mathbf{r}}{4\pi\epsilon_0 |r|^3}.$$
 (B.1.6)

Hence the force on the point charge q, due to the point charge Q, is from (B.1.1)

$$\mathbf{f} = \frac{qQ\mathbf{r}}{4\pi\epsilon_0 |r|^3}.$$
 (B.1.7)

This expression takes the familiar form of Coulomb's law for the force of repulsion between point charges of like sign.

We know that electric charge occurs in integral multiples of the electronic charge (1.60 \times 10⁻¹⁹ C). The charge density ρ_e , introduced with (B.1.2), is defined as

$$\rho_e(\mathbf{r}) = \lim_{\delta V \to 0} \frac{1}{\delta V} \sum_i q_i, \tag{B.1.8}$$

where δV is a small volume enclosing the point \mathbf{r} and $\sum_i q_i$ is the algebraic sum of charges within δV . The charge density is an example of a continuum model. To be valid the limit $\delta V \to 0$ must represent a volume large enough to contain a large number of charges q_i , yet small enough to appear infinitesimal when compared with the significant dimensions of the system being analyzed. This condition is met in most electromechanical systems.

For example, in copper at a temperature of 20°C the number density of free electrons available for carrying current is approximately 10^{23} electrons/cm³. If we consider a typical device dimension to be on the order of 1 cm, a reasonable size for δV would be a cube with 1-mm sides. The number of electrons in δV would be 10^{20} , which certainly justifies the continuum model.

The force, as expressed by (B.1.1), gives the total force on a single test charge in vacuum and, as such, is not appropriate for use in a continuum model of electromechanical systems. It is necessary to use an *electric force density* F (newtons per cubic meter) that can be found by averaging (B.1.1) over a small volume.

$$\mathbf{F} = \lim_{\delta V \to 0} \frac{\sum_{i} \mathbf{f}_{i}}{\delta V} = \lim_{\delta V \to 0} \frac{\sum_{i} q_{i} \mathbf{E}_{i}}{\delta V}.$$
 (B.1.9)

Here q_i represents all of the charges in δV , \mathbf{E}_i is the electric field intensity acting on the *i*th charge, and \mathbf{f}_i is the force on the *i*th charge. As in the charge density defined by (B.1.8), the limit of (B.1.9) leads to a continuum model if the volume δV can be defined so that it is small compared with macroscopic dimensions of significance, yet large enough to contain many electronic charges. Further, there must be a sufficient amount of charge external to the volume δV that the electric field experienced by each of the test charges is essentially determined by the sources of field outside the volume. Fortunately these requirements are met in almost all physical situations that lead to useful electromechanical interactions. Because all charges in the volume δV experience essentially the same electric field \mathbf{E} , we use the definition of free charge density given by (B.1.8) to write (B.1.9) as

$$\mathbf{F} = \rho_s \mathbf{E}.\tag{B.1.10}$$

Although the static electric field intensity E can be computed from (B.1.2), it is often more convenient to state the relation between charge density and field intensity in the form of Gauss's law:

$$\oint_{S} \epsilon_{0} \mathbf{E} \cdot \mathbf{n} \ da = \int_{V} \rho_{e} \ dV. \tag{B.1.11}$$

In this integral law n is the outward-directed unit vector normal to the surface S, which encloses the volume V. It is not our purpose in this brief review to show that (B.1.11) is implied by (B.1.2). It is helpful, however, to note that

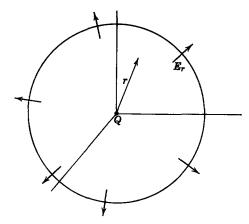


Fig. B.1.3 A hypothetical sphere of radius r encloses a charge Q at the origin. The integral of $\epsilon_0 E_r$ over the surface of the sphere is equal to the charge Q enclosed.

in the case of a point charge Q at the origin it predicts the same electric field intensity (B.1.6) as found by using (B.1.2). For this purpose the surface S is taken as the sphere of radius r centered at the origin, as shown in Fig. B.1.3. By symmetry the only component of E is radial (E_r) , and this is constant at a given radius r. Hence (B.1.11) becomes

$$4\pi r^2 E_r \epsilon_0 = Q. \tag{B.1.12}$$

Here the integration of the charge density over the volume V enclosed by S is the total charge enclosed Q but can be formally taken by using (B.1.4) with the definition provided by (B.1.5). It follows from (B.1.12) that

$$E_r = \frac{Q}{4\pi\epsilon_o r^2},\tag{B.1.13}$$

a result that is in agreement with (B.1.6).

Because the volume and surface of integration in (B.1.11) are arbitrary, the integral equation implies a differential law. This is found by making use of the *divergence theorem**

$$\oint_{S} \mathbf{A} \cdot \mathbf{n} \ da = \int_{V} \nabla \cdot \mathbf{A} \ dV \tag{B.1.14}$$

to write (B.1.11) as

$$\int_{V} (\nabla \cdot \epsilon_0 \mathbf{E} - \rho_e) \, dV = 0. \tag{B.1.15}$$

^{*} For a discussion of the divergence theorem see F. B. Hildebrand, Advanced Calculus for Engineers, Prentice-Hall, New York, 1949, p. 312.

Since the volume of integration is arbitrary, it follows that

$$\nabla \cdot \epsilon_0 \mathbf{E} = \rho_e. \tag{B.1.16}$$

From this discussion it should be apparent that this differential form of Gauss's law is implied by Coulomb's law, with the electric field intensity defined as a force per unit charge.

B.1.2 Conservation of Charge

Experimental evidence supports the postulate that electric charge is conserved. When a negative charge appears (e.g., when an electron is removed from a previously neutral atom), an equal positive charge also appears (e.g., the positive ion remaining when the electron is removed from the atom).

We can make a mathematical statement of this postulate in the following way. Consider a volume V enclosed by a surface S. If charge is conserved, the net rate of flow of electric charge out through the surface S must equal the rate at which the total charge in the volume V decreases. The current density J (coulombs per square meter-second) is defined as having the direction of flow of positive charge and a magnitude proportional to the net rate of flow of charge per unit area. Then the statement of conservation of charge is

$$\oint_{S} \mathbf{J} \cdot \mathbf{n} \, da = -\frac{d}{dt} \int_{V} \rho_{e} \, dV. \tag{B.1.17}$$

Once again it follows from the arbitrary nature of S (which is fixed in space) and the divergence theorem (B.1.14) that

$$\nabla \cdot \mathbf{J} + \frac{\partial \rho_e}{\partial t} = 0. \tag{B.1.18}$$

It is this equation that is used as a differential statement of conservation of charge.

To express conservation of charge it has been necessary to introduce a new continuum variable, the current density J. Further insight into the relation between this quantity and the charge density ρ_e is obtained by considering a situation in which two types of charge contribute to the current, charges q_+ with velocity \mathbf{v}_+ and charges q_- with velocity \mathbf{v}_- . The current density J_+ that results from the flow of positive charge is

$$\mathbf{J}_{+} = \lim_{\delta V \to 0} \frac{1}{\delta V} \sum_{i} q_{+i} \mathbf{v}_{+i}. \tag{B.1.19}$$

If we define a *charge-average velocity* \mathbf{v}_{+} for the positive charges as

$$\mathbf{v}_{+} = \frac{\sum_{i} q_{+i} \mathbf{v}_{+i}}{\sum_{i} q_{+i}} \tag{B.1.20}$$

and the density ρ_+ of positive charges from (B.1.8) as

$$\rho_{+} = \lim_{\delta V \to 0} \frac{1}{\delta V} \sum_{i} q_{+i}, \tag{B.1.21}$$

we can write the current density of (B.1.19) as

$$\mathbf{J}_{+} = \rho_{+} \mathbf{v}_{+}. \tag{B.1.22}$$

Similar definitions for the charge-average velocity \mathbf{v}_{-} and charge density ρ_{-} of negative charges yields the component of current density

$$\mathbf{J}_{-} = \rho_{-}\mathbf{v}_{-}.\tag{B.1.23}$$

The total current density J is the vector sum of the two components

$$\mathbf{J} = \mathbf{J}_{+} + \mathbf{J}_{-}. \tag{B.1.24}$$

Now consider the situation of a material that contains charge densities ρ_+ and ρ_- which have charge-average velocities \mathbf{v}_+ and \mathbf{v}_- with respect to the material. Assume further that the material is moving with a velocity \mathbf{v} with respect to an observer who is to measure the current. The net average velocities of positive and negative charges as seen by the observer are $\mathbf{v}_+ + \mathbf{v}$ and $\mathbf{v}_- + \mathbf{v}$, respectively. The current density measured by the observer is then from (B.1.24) $\mathbf{J} = (\rho_+ \mathbf{v}_+ + \rho_- \mathbf{v}_-) + \rho_s \mathbf{v}, \tag{B.1.25}$

where the net charge density ρ_e is given by

$$\rho_e = \rho_+ + \rho_-. \tag{B.1.26}$$

The first term of (B.1.25) is a net flow of charge with respect to the material and is normally called a *conduction current*. (It is often described by Ohm's law.) The last term represents the transport of net charge and is conventionally called a *convection current*. It is crucial that *net flow of charge* be distinguished from *flow of net charge*. The net charge may be zero but a current can still be accounted for by the conduction term. This is the case in metallic conductors.

B.1.3 Ampère's Law, Magnetic Fields and Forces

The magnetic flux density **B** is defined to express the force on a current element i dl placed in the vicinity of other currents. This element is shown in Fig. B.1.4 at the position \mathbf{r} . Then, according to Ampère's experiments, the force is given by

$$\mathbf{f} = i \, d\mathbf{l} \times \mathbf{B},\tag{B.1.27}$$

where

$$\mathbf{B} = \frac{\mu_0}{4\pi} \int_{V'} \frac{\mathbf{J} \times (\mathbf{r} - \mathbf{r}')}{|\mathbf{r} - \mathbf{r}'|^3} dV'.$$
 (B.1.28)

Appendix B B7

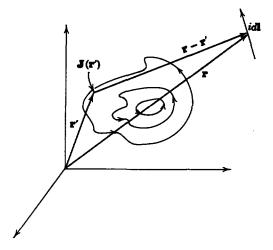


Fig. B.1.4 A distribution of current density J(r') produces a force on the current element idl which is represented in terms of the magnetic flux density **B** by (B.1.27) and (B.1.28).

Hence the flux density at the position \mathbf{r} of the current element i d is the superposition of fields produced by currents at the positions \mathbf{r}' . In this expression the permeability of free space μ_0 is

$$\mu_0 = 4\pi \times 10^{-7} \,\text{H/m}.$$
 (B.1.29)

As an example, suppose that the distribution of current density J is composed of a current I (amperes) in the z direction and along the z-axis, as shown in Fig. B.1.5. The magnetic flux density at the position r can be computed

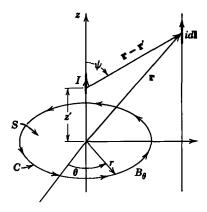


Fig. B.1.5 A current I (amperes) along the z-axis produces a magnetic field at the position r of the current element idl.

from (B.1.28), which for this case reduces to*

$$\mathbf{B} = \frac{\mu_0 I}{4\pi} \int_{-\infty}^{+\infty} \frac{\mathbf{i}_z \times (\mathbf{r} - z' \mathbf{i}_z)}{|\mathbf{r} - z' \mathbf{i}_z|^3} dz'.$$
 (B.1.30)

Here the coordinate of the source current I is z', as shown in Fig. B.1.5, whereas the coordinate \mathbf{r} that designates the position at which \mathbf{B} is evaluated can be written in terms of the cylindrical coordinates (r, θ, z) . Hence (B.1.30) becomes

$$\mathbf{B} = \frac{\mu_0 I \mathbf{i}_{\theta}}{4\pi} \int_{-\infty}^{+\infty} \frac{\sin \psi \sqrt{(z-z')^2 + r^2}}{\left[(z-z')^2 + r^2 \right]^{\frac{3}{2}}} dz', \tag{B.1.31}$$

where, from Fig. B.1.5, $\sin \psi = r/\sqrt{(z-z')^2+r^2}$. Integration on z' gives the magnetic flux density

$$\mathbf{B} = \frac{\mu_0 I \mathbf{i}_\theta}{2\pi r} \,. \tag{B.1.32}$$

It is often more convenient to relate the magnetic flux density to the current density J by the integral of Ampère's law for static fields, which takes the form

$$\oint_C \mathbf{B} \cdot d\mathbf{l} = \mu_0 \int_S \mathbf{J} \cdot \mathbf{n} \, da. \tag{B.1.33}$$

Here C is a closed contour of line integration and S is a surface enclosed by C. We wish to present a review of electromagnetic theory and therefore we shall not embark on a proof that (B.1.33) is implied by (B.1.28). Our purpose is served by recognizing that (B.1.33) can also be used to predict the flux density in the situation in Fig. B.1.5. By symmetry we recognize that B is azimuthally directed and independent of θ and z. Then, if we select the contour C in a plane z equals constant and at a radius r, as shown in Fig. B.1.5, (B.1.33) becomes

$$2\pi r B_{\theta} = \mu_0 I. \tag{B.1.34}$$

Solution of this expression for B_{θ} gives the same result as predicted by (B.1.28). [See (B.1.32).]

The contour C and surface S in (B.1.33) are arbitrary and therefore the equation can be cast in a differential form. This is done by using Stokes' theorem[†],

$$\oint_C \mathbf{A} \cdot d\mathbf{I} = \int_S \mathbf{n} \cdot (\nabla \times \mathbf{A}) \, da, \tag{B.1.35}$$

^{*} Unit vectors in the coordinate directions are designated by i. Thus i_z is a unit vector in the z-direction.

[†] See F. B. Hildebrand, Advanced Calculus for Engineers, Prentice-Hall, New York, 1949, p. 318.

to write (B.1.33) as

$$\int_{S} (\nabla \times \mathbf{B} - \mu_{0} \mathbf{J}) \cdot \mathbf{n} \, da = 0, \tag{B.1.36}$$

from which the differential form of Ampère's law follows as

$$\nabla \times \mathbf{B} = \mu_0 \mathbf{J}. \tag{B.1.37}$$

So far the assumption has been made that the current **J** is constant in time. Maxwell's contribution consisted in recognizing that if the sources ρ_e and **J** (hence the fields **E** and **B**) are time varying the displacement current $\epsilon_0 \partial \mathbf{E}/\partial t$ must be included on the right-hand side of (B.1.37). Thus for dynamic fields Ampère's law takes the form

$$\nabla \times \mathbf{B} = \mu_0 \mathbf{J} + \mu_0 \frac{\partial \epsilon_0 \mathbf{E}}{\partial t}$$
 (B.1.38)

This alteration of (B.1.37) is necessary if conservation of charge expressed by (B.1.18) is to be satisfied. Because the divergence of any vector having the form $\nabla \times \mathbf{A}$ is zero, the divergence of (B.1.38) becomes

$$\nabla \cdot \mathbf{J} + \frac{\partial (\nabla \cdot \epsilon_0 \mathbf{E})}{\partial t} = 0.$$
 (B.1.39)

Then, if we recall that ρ_e is related to E by Gauss's law (B.1.16), the conservation of charge equation (B.1.18) follows. The displacement current in (B.1.38) accounts for the rate of change of ρ_e in (B.1.18).

We shall make considerable use of Ampère's law, as expressed by (B.1.38), with Maxwell's displacement current included. From our discussion it is clear that the static form of this law results from the force law of interaction between currents. The magnetic flux density is defined in terms of the force produced on a current element. Here we are interested primarily in a continuum description of the force, hence require (B.1.27) expressed as a force density. With the same continuum restrictions implied in writing (B.1.10), we write the magnetic force density (newtons per cubic meter) as

$$\mathbf{F} = \mathbf{J} \times \mathbf{B}.\tag{B.1.40}$$

In view of our remarks it should be clear that this force density is not something that we have derived but rather arises from the definition of the flux density **B**. Further remarks on this subject are found in Section 8.1.

B.1.4 Faraday's Law of Induction and the Potential Difference

Two extensions of static field theory are required to describe dynamic fields. One of these, the introduction of the displacement current in Ampère's law, was discussed in the preceding section. Much of the significance of this

generalization stems from the apparent fact that an electric field can lead to the generation of a magnetic field. As a second extension of static field theory, Faraday discovered that, conversely, time-varying magnetic fields can lead to the generation of electric fields.

Faraday's law of induction can be written in the integral form

$$\oint_C \mathbf{E} \cdot d\mathbf{l} = -\frac{d}{dt} \int_S \mathbf{B} \cdot \mathbf{n} \, da, \qquad (B.1.41)$$

where again C is a contour that encloses the surface S. The contour and surface are arbitrary; hence it follows from Stokes' theorem (B.1.35) that Faraday's law has the differential form

$$\nabla \times \mathbf{E} = -\frac{\partial \mathbf{B}}{\partial t}.$$
 (B.1.42)

Note that in the static case this expression reduces to $\nabla \times \mathbf{E} = 0$, which is, in addition to Gauss's law, a condition on the static electric field. That this further equation is consistent with the electric field, as given by (B.1.2), is not shown in this review. Clearly the one differential equation represented by Gauss's law could not alone determine the three components of \mathbf{E} .

In regions in which the magnetic field is either static or negligible the electric field intensity can be derived as the gradient of a scalar potential ϕ :

$$\mathbf{E} = -\nabla \phi. \tag{B.1.43}$$

This is true because the curl of the gradient is zero and (B.1.42) is satisfied. The difference in potential between two points, say a and b, is a measure of the line integral of E, for

$$\int_{a}^{b} \mathbf{E} \cdot d\mathbf{l} = -\int_{a}^{b} \nabla \phi \cdot d\mathbf{l} = \phi_{a} - \phi_{b}. \tag{B.1.44}$$

The potential difference $\phi_a - \phi_b$ is referred to as the voltage of point a with respect to b. If there is no magnetic field \mathbf{B} in the region of interest, the integral of (B.1.44) is independent of path. In the presence of a time-varying magnetic field the integral of \mathbf{E} around a closed path is not in general zero, and if a potential is defined in some region by (B.1.43) the path of integration will in part determine the measured potential difference.

The physical situation shown in Fig. B.1.6 serves as an illustration of the implications of Faraday's law. A magnetic circuit is excited by a current source I(t) as shown. Because the magnetic material is highly permeable, the induced flux density B(t) is confined to the cross section A which links a circuit formed by resistances R_a and R_b in series. A cross-sectional view of the

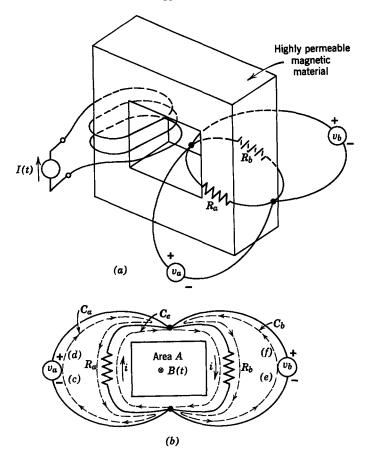


Fig. B.1.6 (a) A magnetic circuit excited by I(t) so that flux AB(t) links the resistive loop (b) a cross-sectional view of the loop showing connection of the voltmeters.

circuit is shown in Fig. B.1.6b, in which high impedance voltmeters v_a and v_b are shown connected to the same nodes. Under the assumption that no current is drawn by the voltmeters, and given the flux density B(t), we wish to compute the voltages that would be indicated by v_a and v_b .

Three contours of integration C are defined in Fig. B.1.6b and are used with Faraday's integral law (B.1.41). The integral of E around the contour C_c is equal to the drop in potential across both of the resistances, which carry the same current i. Hence, since this path encloses a total flux AB(t), we have

$$i(R_a + R_b) = -\frac{d}{dt}[AB(t)].$$
 (B.1.45)

The paths of integration C_a and C_b do not enclose a magnetic flux; hence for

these paths (B.1.41) gives

$$v_a = -iR_a = \frac{R_a}{R_a + R_b} \frac{d}{dt} [AB(t)]$$
 for C_a , (B.1.46)

$$v_b = iR_b = \frac{-R_b}{R_a + R_b} \frac{d}{dt} [AB(t)]$$
 for C_b , (B.1.47)

where the current i is evaluated by using (B.1.45). The most obvious attribute of this result is that although the voltmeters are connected to the same nodes they do not indicate the same values. In the presence of the magnetic induction the contour of the voltmeter leads plays a role in determining the voltage indicated.

The situation shown in Fig. B.1.6 can be thought of as a transformer with a single turn secondary. With this in mind, it is clear that Faraday's law plays an essential role in electrical technology.

The divergence of an arbitrary vector $\nabla \times \mathbf{A}$ is zero. Hence the divergence of (B.1.42) shows that the divergence of \mathbf{B} is constant. This fact also follows from (B.1.28), from which it can be shown that this constant is zero. Hence an additional differential equation for \mathbf{B} is

$$\nabla \cdot \mathbf{B} = 0. \tag{B.1.48}$$

Integration of this expression over an arbitrary volume V and use of the divergence theorem (B.1.14) gives

$$\oint_{S} \mathbf{B} \cdot \mathbf{n} \, da = 0. \tag{B.1.49}$$

This integral law makes more apparent the fact that there can be no net magnetic flux emanating from a given region of space.

B.2 MAXWELL'S EQUATIONS

The generality and far-reaching applications of the laws of electricity and magnetism are not immediately obvious; for example, the law of induction given by (B.1.42) was recognized by Faraday as true when applied to a conducting circuit. The fact that (B.1.42) has significance even in regions of space unoccupied by matter is a generalization that is crucial to the theory of electricity and magnetism. We can summarize the differential laws introduced in Section B.1 as

$$\nabla \cdot \epsilon_0 \mathbf{E} = \rho_e, \tag{B.2.1}$$

$$\nabla \cdot \mathbf{J} + \frac{\partial \rho_e}{\partial t} = 0, \tag{B.2.2}$$

$$\nabla \times \mathbf{B} = \mu_0 \mathbf{J} + \mu_0 \frac{\partial \epsilon_0 \mathbf{E}}{\partial t}, \qquad (B.2.3)$$

$$\nabla \times \mathbf{E} = -\frac{\partial \mathbf{B}}{\partial t},\tag{B.2.4}$$

$$\nabla \cdot \mathbf{B} = 0. \tag{B.2.5}$$

Taken together, these laws are called Maxwell's equations in honor of the man who was instrumental in recognizing that they have a more general significance than any one of the experiments from which they originate. For example, we can think of a time-varying magnetic flux that induces an electric field according to (B.2.4) even in the absence of a material circuit. Similarly, (B.2.3) is taken to mean that even in regions of space in which there is no circuit, hence J = 0, a time-varying electric field leads to an induced magnetic flux density B.

The coupling between time-varying electric and magnetic fields, as predicted by (B.2.1 to B.2.5), accounts for the existence of electromagnetic waves, whether they be radio or light waves or even gamma rays. As we might guess from the electromechanical origins of electromagnetic theory, the propagation of electromagnetic waves is of secondary importance in the study of most electromechanical phenomena. This does not mean that electromechanical interactions are confined to frequencies that are low compared with radio frequencies. Indeed, electromechanical interactions of practical significance extend into the gigahertz range of frequencies.

To take a mature approach to the study of electromechanics it is necessary that we discriminate at the outset between essential and nonessential aspects of interactions between fields and media. This makes it possible to embark immediately on a study of nontrivial interactions. An essential purpose of this section is the motivation of approximations used in this book.

Although electromagnetic waves usually represent an unimportant consideration in electromechanics and are not discussed here in depth, they are important to an understanding of the quasi-static approximations that are introduced in Section B.2.2. Hence we begin with a brief simplified discussion of electromagnetic waves.

B.2.1 Electromagnetic Waves

Consider fields predicted by (B.2.3) and (B.2.4) in a region of free space in which J = 0. In particular, we confine our interest to situations in which the fields depend only on (x, t) (the fields are one-dimensional) and write the y-component of (B.2.3) and the z-component of (B.2.4)

$$-\frac{\partial B_z}{\partial x} = \mu_0 \epsilon_0 \frac{\partial E_y}{\partial t}, \qquad (B.2.6)$$

$$\frac{\partial E_y}{\partial x} = -\frac{\partial B_z}{\partial t}. ag{B.2.7}$$

This pair of equations, which make evident the coupling between the dynamic electric and magnetic fields, is sufficient to determine the field components B_z and E_y . In fact, if we take the time derivative of (B.2.6) and use the resulting

expression to eliminate B_z from the derivative with respect to x of (B.2.7), we obtain

$$\frac{\partial^2 E_y}{\partial x^2} = \frac{1}{c^2} \frac{\partial^2 E_y}{\partial t^2},\tag{B.2.8}$$

where

$$c = \frac{1}{\sqrt{\mu_0 \epsilon_0}} = 3 \times 10^8 \text{ (m/sec)}.$$

This equation for E_y is called the wave equation because it has solutions in the form of

$$E_{\nu}(x,t) = E_{+}(x-ct) + E_{-}(x+ct).$$
 (B.2.9)

That this is true may be verified by substituting (B.2.9) into (B.2.8). Hence solutions for E_{ν} can be analyzed into components E_{+} and E_{-} that represent waves traveling, respectively, in the +x- and -x-directions with the velocity of light c, given by (B.2.8). The prediction of electromagnetic wave propagation is a salient feature of Maxwell's equations. It results, as is evident from the derivation, because time-varying magnetic fields can induce electric fields [Faraday's law, (B.2.7)] while at the same time dynamic electric fields induce magnetic fields [Ampère's law with the displacement current included (B.2.6)]. It is also evident from the derivation that if we break this two-way coupling by leaving out the displacement current or omitting the magnetic induction term electromagnetic waves are not predicted.

Electromechanical interactions are usually not appreciably affected by the propagational character of electromagnetic fields because the velocity of propagation c is very large. Suppose that we are concerned with a system whose largest dimension is l. The time l/c required for the propagation of a wave between extremes of the system is usually short compared with characteristic dynamical times of interest; for example, in a device in which l=0.3 m the time l/c equals 10^{-9} sec. If we were concerned with electromechanical motions with a time constant of a microsecond (which is extremely short for a device characterized by 30 cm), it would be reasonable to ignore the wave propagation. In the absence of other dynamic effects this could be done by assuming that the fields were established everywhere within the device instantaneously.

Even though it is clear that the propagation of electromagnetic waves has nothing to do with the dynamics of interest, it is not obvious how to go about simplifying Maxwell's equations to remove this feature of the dynamics. A pair of particular examples will help to clarify approximations made in the next section. These examples, which are considered simultaneously so that they can be placed in contrast, are shown in Fig. B.2.1.

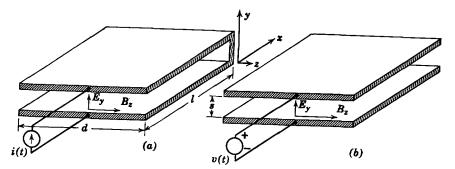


Fig. B.2.1 Perfectly conducting plane-parallel electrodes driven at x = -l: (a) $i(t) = i_0 \cos \omega t$; (b) $v(t) = v_0 \cos \omega t$.

A pair of perfectly conducting parallel plates has the spacing s which is much smaller than the x-z dimensions l and d. The plates are excited at x = -l by

a current source
$$i(t) = i_o \cos \omega t$$
 (amperes). (B.2.10a) $v(t) = v_o \cos \omega t$ (volts). (B.2.10b) At $x = 0$, the plates are terminated in a perfectly conducting short circuit $v(t) = v_o \cos \omega t$ an open circuit.

If we assume that the spacing s is small enough to warrant ignoring the effects of fringing and that the driving sources at x = -l are distributed along the z-axis, the one-dimensional fields B_z and E_y predicted by (B.2.6) and (B.2.7) represent the fields between the plates. Hence we can think of the current and voltage sources as exciting electromagnetic waves that propagate along the x-axis between the plates. The driving sources impose conditions on the fields at x = -l. They are obtained by

integrating (B.1.33) around the contour C (Fig. B.2.2a) which encloses the upper plate adjacent to the current source. (The surface S enclosed by C is very thin so that negligible displacement current links the loop).

$$B_z(-l, t) = -\mu_0 K = -\frac{\mu_0 i(t)}{d}$$
(B.2.11a)

integrating the electric field between (a) and (b) in Fig. B.2.2b to relate the potential difference of the voltage source to the electric field intensity $E_v(-l, t)$.

$$\int_{s}^{0} E_{y} dy = -sE_{y}(-l, t) = v(t).$$
(B.2.11b)

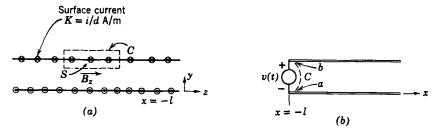


Fig. B.2.2 Boundary conditions for the systems in Fig. B.2.1

Similar conditions used at x = 0 give the boundary conditions

$$E_y(0, t) = 0$$
 (B.2.12a) $B_z(0, t) = 0$ (B.2.12b)

It is not our purpose in this chapter to become involved with the formalism of solving the wave equation [or (B.2.6) and (B.2.7)] subject to the boundary conditions given by (B.2.11) and (B.2.12). There is ample opportunity to solve boundary value problems for electromechanical systems in the text, and the particular problem at hand forms a topic within the context of transmission lines and waveguides. For our present purposes, it suffices to guess solutions to these equations that will satisfy the appropriate boundary conditions. Then direct substitution into the differential equations will show that we have made the right choice.

$$E_{y} = -i_{o} \frac{\sin \omega t \sin (\omega x/c)}{d\epsilon_{0} c \cos (\omega l/c)}, \qquad E_{y} = -\frac{v_{o} \cos \omega t \cos (\omega x/c)}{s \cos (\omega l/c)},$$

$$(B.2.13a) \qquad (B.2.13b)$$

$$B_{z} = -\frac{\mu_{0} i_{o} \cos \omega t \cos (\omega x/c)}{d \cos (\omega l/c)}, \qquad B_{z} = -\frac{v_{o} \sin \omega t \sin (\omega x/c)}{c s \cos (\omega l/c)}$$

$$(B.2.14a) \qquad (B.2.14b)$$

Note that at x = -l the boundary conditions B.2.11 are satisfied, whereas at x = 0 the conditions of (B.2.12) are met. One way to show that Maxwell's equations are satisfied also (aside from direct substitution) is to use trigometric identities* to rewrite these standing wave solutions as the superposition of two traveling waves in the form of (B.2.9). Our solutions are sinusoidal, steady-state solutions, so that with the understanding that the amplitude of the field at any point along the x-axis is varying sinusoidally with time we can obtain an impression of the dynamics by plotting the instantaneous amplitudes, as shown in Fig. B.2.3. In general, the fields have the sinusoidal distribution along the x-axis of a standing wave. From (B.2.13 to B.2.14) it

^{*} For example in (B.2.13a) $\sin \omega t \sin (\omega x/c) \equiv \frac{1}{2} \{\cos [\omega (t-x/c)] - \cos [\omega (t+x/c)] \}$.

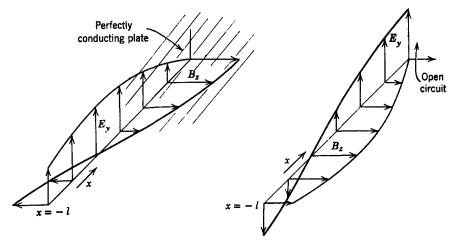


Fig. B.2.3 Amplitude of the electric field intensity and magnetic flux density along the x-axis of the parallel-plate structures shown in Fig. B.2.1 For these plots $\omega l/c = 3\pi/4$.

is clear that as a function of time the electric field reaches its maximum amplitude when $B_z = 0$ and vice versa. Hence the amplitudes of E_y and B_z shown in Fig. B.2.3 are for different instants of time. The fields near x = 0do not in general have the same phase as those excited at x = -l. If, however, we can make the approximation that times of interest (which in this case are $1/\omega$) are much longer than the propagation time l/c,

$$\frac{l/c}{1/\omega} = \frac{\omega l}{c} \ll 1. \tag{B.2.15}$$

The sine functions can then be approximated by their arguments (which are small compared with unity) and the cosine functions are essentially equal to unity. Hence, when (B.2.15) is satisfied, the field distributions (B.2.13) and (B.2.14) become

$$E_y \simeq -\frac{i_o \sin \omega t}{d\epsilon_0 c} \left(\frac{\omega x}{c}\right), \quad (B.2.16a)$$
 $E_y \simeq -\frac{v_o}{s} \cos \omega t, \quad (B.2.16b)$ $B_z \simeq -\frac{\mu_0 i_o \cos \omega t}{d}, \quad (B.2.17a)$ $B_z \simeq -\frac{v_o}{cs} \sin \omega t \left(\frac{\omega x}{c}\right). \quad (B.2.17b)$

$$B_z \simeq -\frac{\mu_0 i_o \cos \omega t}{d}$$
, $(B.2.17a)$ $B_z \simeq -\frac{v_o}{cs} \sin \omega t \left(\frac{\omega x}{c}\right)$. $(B.2.17b)$

The distribution of field amplitudes in this limit is shown in Fig. B.2.4. The most significant feature of the limiting solutions is that

the magnetic field between the short-circuited plates has the same distribution as if the excitation current were static.

the electric field between the opencircuited plates has the same distribution as if the excitation voltage were constant.

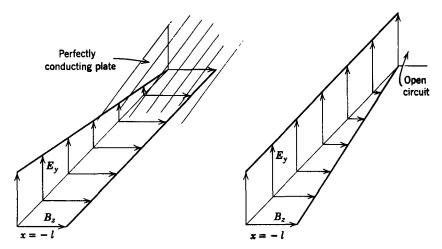


Fig. B.2.4 The distribution of field amplitudes between the parallel plates of Fig. B.2.1 in the limit in which $(\omega l/c) \ll 1$.

Note that the fields as they are excited at x = -l retain the same phase everywhere between the plates. This simply reflects the fact that according to the approximate equations there is no time lag between an excitation at x = -1and the field response elsewhere along the x-axis. It is in this limit that the ideas of circuit theory are applicable, for if we now compute

the voltage v(t) at x = -l

$$v(t) = -sE_y(-l, t)$$
 (B.2.18a)

we obtain the terminal equation for an inductance

$$v = L\frac{d}{dt}(i_o \cos \omega t), \qquad (B.2.19a) \qquad i(t) = C\frac{d}{dt}(v_o \cos \omega t), \qquad (B.2.19b)$$

where the inductance L is

$$L = \frac{sl\mu_0}{d}.$$

the current i(t) at x = -l

(B.2.18a)
$$i(t) = -B_z(-l, t) \frac{d}{\mu_0}$$
 (B.2.18b)

we obtain the terminal equation for a capacitance

$$i(t) = C \frac{d}{dt} (v_o \cos \omega t),$$
 (B.2.19b)

where the capacitance C is

$$C=\frac{\epsilon_0 dl}{s}.$$

A comparison of the examples will be useful for motivating many of the somewhat subtle ideas introduced in the main body of the book. One of the most important points that we can make here is that even though we have solved the same pair of Maxwell's equations (B.2.6) and (B.2.7) for both examples, subject to the same approximation that $\omega l/c \ll 1$ (B.2.15), we have been led to very different physical results. The difference between these two examples arises from the boundary condition at x = 0. In the case of

a short circuit a static excitation leads to a uniform magnetic field but no electric field. The electric field is generated by Faraday's law because the magnetic field is in fact only quasi-static and varies slowly with time.

an open circuit a static excitation results in a uniform electric field but no magnetic field. The magnetic field is induced by the displacement current in Ampère's law because the electric field is, in fact, only quasi-static and varies slowly with time.

Quasi-Static Electromagnetic Field Equations

As long as we are not interested in phenomena related to the propagation of electromagnetic waves, it is helpful to recognize that most electromechanical situations are in one of two classes, exemplified by the two cases shown in Fig. B.2.1. In the situation in which the plates are short-circuited together (Fig. B.2.1a) the limit $\omega l/c \ll 1$ means that the displacement current is of negligible importance. A characteristic of this system is that with a static excitation a large current results; hence there is a large static magnetic field. For this reason it exemplifies a magnetic field system. By contrast, in the case in which the plates are open-circuited, as shown in Fig. B.2.1b, a static excitation gives rise to a static electric field but no magnetic field. This example exemplifies an electric field system, in which the magnetic induction of Faraday's law is of negligible importance. To emphasize these points consider how we can use these approximations at the outset to obtain the approximate solutions of (B.2.19). Suppose that the excitations in Fig. B.2.1 were static. The fields between the plates are then independent of x and given by

$$E_y = 0,$$
 (B.2.20a) $E_y = -\frac{v}{s},$ (B.2.20b)

$$E_y = 0,$$
 (B.2.20a) $E_y = -\frac{v}{s},$ (B.2.20b) $B_z = -\frac{\mu_0 i}{d},$ (B.2.21a) $B_z = 0.$ (B.2.21b)

Now suppose that the fields vary slowly with time [the systems are quasistatic in the sense of a condition like (B.2.15)]. Then i and v in these equations are time-varying, hence

 B_z is a function of time. From Faraday's law of induction as expressed by (B.2.7)

From Earaday's law of induction as by (B.2.6)

From Ampère's law, as expressed by (B.2.6)

expressed by (B.2.7) by (B.2.6)
$$\frac{\partial E_y}{\partial x} = \frac{\mu_0}{d} \frac{di}{dt}.$$
 (B.2.22a)
$$\frac{\partial B_z}{\partial x} = \frac{\mu_0 \epsilon_0}{s} \frac{dv}{dt}.$$

 E_y is a function of time.

$$\frac{\partial B_z}{\partial x} = \frac{\mu_0 \epsilon_0}{s} \frac{dv}{dt} \,. \tag{B.2.22b}$$

Now the right-hand side of each of these equations is independent of x; hence they can be integrated on x. At the same time, we recognize that

$$E_y(0, t) = 0,$$
 (B.2.23a) $B_z(0, t) = 0,$ (B.2.23b)

so that integration gives

so that integration gives
$$E_y = \frac{\mu_0 x}{d} \frac{di}{dt}. \qquad (B.2.24a) \qquad B_z = \frac{\mu_0 \epsilon_0 x}{s} \frac{dv}{dt}. \qquad (B.2.24b)$$

Recall how the terminal voltage and current are related to these field quantities (B.2.18) and these equations become

$$v(t) = L\frac{di}{dt}, \qquad (B.2.25a) \qquad i(t) = C\frac{dv}{dt}, \qquad (B.2.25b)$$

where again the inductance L and capacitance C are defined as following (B.2.19). Hence making these approximations at the outset has led to the same approximate results as those found in the preceding section by computing the exact solution and taking the limits appropriate to $\omega l/c \ll 1$.

The simple example in Fig. B.2.1 makes it plausible that Maxwell's equations can be written in two quasi-static limits appropriate to the analysis of two major classes of electromechanical interaction:

Magnetic Field Systems **Electric Field Systems** (B.2.26a) $\nabla \times \mathbf{B} = \mu_0 \mathbf{J} + \mu_0 \epsilon_0 \frac{\partial \mathbf{E}}{\partial t}$, (B.2.26b) $\nabla \times \mathbf{B} = \mu_0 \mathbf{J}$ $\nabla \times \mathbf{E} = -\frac{\partial \mathbf{B}}{\partial t},$ $(B.2.27a) \qquad \nabla \times \mathbf{E} = 0,$ (B.2.27b)(B.2.28a) $\nabla \cdot \epsilon_0 \mathbf{E} = \rho_e$, (B.2.29a) $\nabla \cdot \mathbf{J} + \frac{\partial \rho_e}{\partial t} = 0$. $\nabla \cdot \mathbf{B} = 0$. (B.2.28b) $\nabla \cdot \mathbf{J} = 0$. (B.2.29b)

Here the displacement current has been omitted from Ampère's law in the magnetic field system, whereas the magnetic induction has been dropped from Faraday's law in the electric field system. Note that if the displacement current is dropped from (B.2.26a) the charge density must be omitted from the conservation of charge equation (B.2.29a) because the latter expression is the divergence of (B.2.26a).

We have not included Guass's law for the charge density in the magnetic field system or the divergence equation for B in the electric field system because in the respective situations these expressions are of no interest. In fact, only the divergence of (B.2.26b) is of interest in determining the dynamics of most electric field systems and that is (B.2.29b).

It must be emphasized that the examples of Fig. B.2.1 serve only to motivate the approximations introduced by (B.2.26 to B.2.29). The two systems of equations have a wide range of application. The recognition that a given physical situation can be described as a magnetic field system, as opposed to an electric field system, requires judgment based on experience. A major intent of this book is to establish that kind of experience.

In the cases of Fig. B.2.1 we could establish the accuracy of the approximate equations by calculating effects induced by the omitted terms; for example, in the magnetic field system of Fig. B.2.1a we ignored the displacement current to obtain the quasi-static solution of (B.2.21a) and (B.2.24a). We could now compute the correction B_z^c to the quasi-static magnetic field induced by the displacement current by using (B.2.6), with E given by (B.2.24a). This produces

$$\frac{\partial B_z^{\ c}}{\partial x} = -\frac{\mu_0^{\ 2} \epsilon_0 x}{d} \frac{d^2 i}{dt^2}.$$
 (B.2.30)

Because the right-hand side of this expression is a known function of x, it can be integrated. The constant of integration is evaluated by recognizing that the quasi-static solution satisfies the driving condition at x = -l; hence the correction field B_z^c must be zero there and

$$B_z^c = -\frac{\mu_0^2 \epsilon_0(x^2 - l^2)}{2d} \frac{d^2 i}{dt^2}.$$
 (B.2.31)

Now, to determine the error incurred in ignoring this field we take the ratio of its largest value (at x = 0) to the quasi-static field of (B.2.21a):

$$\frac{|B_z^c|}{|B_z|} = \frac{l^2}{2c^2} \frac{|d^2i/dt^2|}{|i|}.$$
 (B.2.32)

If this ratio is small compared with 1, the quasi-static solution is adequate. It is evident that in this case the ratio depends on the time rate of change of the excitation. In Section B.2.1, in which $i = i_0 \cos \omega t$, (B.2.32) becomes

$$\frac{|B_z^c|}{|B_z|} = \frac{1}{2} \left(\frac{\omega l}{c}\right)^2 \ll 1, \tag{B.2.33}$$

which is essentially the same condition given by (B.2.15).

Once the fields have been determined by using either the magnetic field or the electric field representation it is possible to calculate the effects of the omitted terms. This procedure results in a condition characterized by (B.2.33). For this example, if the device were 30 cm long and driven at 1 MHz (this

is an extremely high frequency for anything 30 cm long to respond to electromechanically) (B.2.33) becomes

$$\frac{1}{2} \left(\frac{\omega l}{c} \right)^2 = \frac{1}{2} \left(\frac{2 \cdot \pi \cdot 10^6 \cdot 0.3}{3 \times 10^8} \right)^2 = 2\pi^2 \times 10^{-6} \ll 1, \qquad (B.2.34)$$

and the quasi-static approximation is extremely good.

It is significant that the magnetic and electric field systems can be thought of in terms of their respective modes of electromagnetic energy storage. In the quasi-static systems the energy that can be attributed to the electromagnetic fields is stored either in the magnetic or electric field. This can be seen by using (B.2.26 to B.2.27) to derive Poynting's theorem for the conservation of electromagnetic energy. If the equations in (B.2.27) are multiplied by \mathbf{B}/μ_0 and subtracted from the equations in (B.2.26) multiplied by \mathbf{E}/μ_0 , it follows that

$$\frac{\mathbf{E}}{\mu_0} \cdot \nabla \times \mathbf{B} - \frac{\mathbf{B}}{\mu_0} \cdot \nabla \times \mathbf{E} = \mathbf{E} \cdot \mathbf{J} + \frac{\mathbf{B}}{\mu_0} \cdot \frac{\partial \mathbf{B}}{\partial t} \cdot (\mathbf{B}.2.35a)$$

$$\frac{\mathbf{E}}{\mu_0} \cdot \nabla \times \mathbf{B} - \frac{\mathbf{B}}{\mu_0} \cdot \nabla \times \mathbf{E} = \mathbf{E} \cdot \mathbf{J} + \epsilon_0 \mathbf{E} \cdot \frac{\partial \mathbf{E}}{\partial t} \cdot (\mathbf{B}.2.35b)$$

Then, because of a vector identity,* these equations take the form

$$-\nabla \cdot \left(\mathbf{E} \times \frac{\mathbf{B}}{\mu_0}\right) = \mathbf{E} \cdot \mathbf{J}$$

$$+ \frac{\partial}{\partial t} \left(\frac{1}{2} \frac{\mathbf{B} \cdot \mathbf{B}}{\mu_0}\right). \quad (\mathbf{B}.2.36a)$$

$$-\nabla \cdot \left(\mathbf{E} \times \frac{\mathbf{B}}{\mu_0}\right) = \mathbf{E} \cdot \mathbf{J}$$

$$+ \frac{\partial}{\partial t} \left(\frac{1}{2} \epsilon_0 \mathbf{E} \cdot \mathbf{E}\right). \quad (\mathbf{B}.2.36b)$$

Now, if we integrate these equations over a volume V enclosed by a surface S, the divergence theorem (B.1.14) gives

$$-\oint_{S} \frac{\mathbf{E} \times \mathbf{B}}{\mu_{0}} \cdot \mathbf{n} \, da = \int_{V} \mathbf{E} \cdot \mathbf{J} \, dV + \frac{\partial}{\partial t} \int_{V} w \, dV, \qquad (B.2.37)$$

where

$$w = \frac{1}{2} \frac{\mathbf{B} \cdot \mathbf{B}}{u_0}. \qquad (B.2.38a) \qquad w = \frac{1}{2} \epsilon_0 \mathbf{E} \cdot \mathbf{E}. \qquad (B.2.38b)$$

The term on the left in (B.2.37) (including the minus sign) can be interpreted as the flux of energy into the volume V through the surface S. This energy is either dissipated within the volume V, as expressed by the first term on the right, or stored in the volume V, as expressed by the second term. Hence

*
$$\nabla \cdot (\mathbf{A} \times \mathbf{C}) = \mathbf{C} \cdot \nabla \times \mathbf{A} - \mathbf{A} \cdot \nabla \times \mathbf{C}$$
.

(w) can be interpreted as an electromagnetic energy density. The electromagnetic energy of the magnetic field system is stored in the magnetic field alone. Similarly, an electric field system is one in which the electromagnetic energy is stored in the electric field.

The familiar elements of electrical circuit theory illustrate the division of interactions into those defined as magnetic field systems and those defined as electric field systems. From the discussion in this and the preceding section it is evident that the short-circuited plates in Fig. B.2.1 constitute an inductor, whereas the open-circuited plates can be represented as a capacitor. This fact is the basis for the development of electromechanical interactions undertaken in Chapter 2. From this specific example it is evident that the magnetic field system includes interactions in which we can define lumped-parameter variables like the inductance, but it is not so evident that this model also describes the magnetohydrodynamic interactions of a fluid and some plasmas with a magnetic field and the magnetoelastic interactions of solids in a magnetic field, even including electromechanical aspects of microwave magnetics.

Similarly, the electric field system includes not only the electromechanics of systems that can be modeled in terms of circuit concepts like the capacitance but ferroelectric interactions between solids and electric fields, the electrohydrodynamics of a variety of liquids and slightly ionized gases in an electric field, and even the most important oscillations of an electron beam. Of course, if we are interested in the propagation of an electromagnetic wave through an ionospheric plasma or through the slightly ionized wake of a space vehicle, the full set of Maxwell's equations must be used.

There are situations in which the propagational aspects of the electromagnetic fields are not of interest, yet neither of the quasi-static systems is appropriate. This is illustrated by short-circuiting the parallel plates of Fig. B.2.1 at x=0 by a resistive sheet. A static current or voltage applied to the plates at x=-l then leads to both electric and magnetic fields between the plates. If the resistance of the sheet is small, the electric field between the plates is also small, and use of the exact field equations would show that we are still justified in ignoring the displacement current. In this case the inductance of Fig. B.2.1a is in series with a resistance. In the opposite extreme, if the resistance of the resistive sheet were very high, we would still be justified in ignoring the magnetic induction of Faraday's law. The situation shown in Fig. B.2.1b would then be modeled by a capacitance shunted by a resistance. The obvious questions are, when do we make a transition from the first case to the second and why is not this intermediate case of more interest in electromechanics?

The purpose of practical electromechanical systems is either the conversion of an electromagnetic excitation into a force that can perform work on a

mechanical system or the reciprocal generation of electromagnetic energy from a force of mechanical origin. From (B.1.10) and (B.1.40) there are two fundamental types of electromagnetic force. Suppose that we are interested in producing a force of electrical origin on the upper of the two plates in Fig. B.2.1. We have the option of imposing a large current to interact with its induced magnetic field or of using a large potential to create an electric field that would interact with induced charges on the upper plate. Clearly, we are not going to impose a large potential on the plates if they are terminated in a small resistance or attempt to drive a large current through the plates with an essentially open circuit at x = 0. The electrical dissipation in both cases would be prohibitively large. More likely, if we intended to use the force $\mathbf{J} \times \mathbf{B}$, we would make the resistance as small as possible to minimize the dissipation of electric power and approach the case of Fig. B.2.1a. The essentially open circuit shown in Fig. B.2.1b would make it possible to use a large potential to create a significant force of the type $\rho_e \hat{\mathbf{E}}$ without undue power dissipation. In the intermediate case the terminating resistance could be adjusted to make the electric and magnetic forces about equal. As a practical matter, however, the resulting device would probably melt before it served any useful electromechanical function. The power dissipated in the termination resistance would be a significant fraction of any electric power converted to mechanical form.*

The energy densities of (B.2.38) provide one means of determining when the problem shown in Fig. B.2.1 (but with a resistive sheet terminating the plates at x = 0) is intermediate between a magnetic and an electric field system. In the intermediate case the energy densities are equal

$$\frac{1}{2} \epsilon_0 \mathbf{E} \cdot \mathbf{E} = \frac{1}{2} \frac{\mathbf{B} \cdot \mathbf{B}}{\mu_0}. \tag{B.2.39}$$

Now, if the resistive sheet has a total resistance of R, then from (B.2.18a) applied at x = 0 $E_{\nu}s = -iR$. (B.2.40)

The current can be evaluated in terms of the magnetic field at x = 0 by using (B.2.18b):

$$E_{\nu}s = B_z \frac{dR}{\mu_0} \,. \tag{B.2.41}$$

Substitution of the electric field, as found from this expression into (B.2.39), gives

 $\frac{\epsilon_0}{2} B_z^2 \left(\frac{Rd}{s\mu_0} \right)^2 = \frac{1}{2} \frac{B_z^2}{\mu_0}.$ (B.2.42)

* It is interesting that for this particular intermediate case the electric force tends to pull the plates together, whereas the magnetic force tends to push them apart. Hence, because the two forces are equal in magnitude, they just cancel.

Hence, if the energy densities are equal, we obtain the following relation among the physical parameters of the system:

$$\frac{dR}{s} = \left(\frac{\mu_0}{\epsilon_0}\right)^{1/2}.$$
 (B.2.43)

It would be a digression to pursue this point here, but (B.2.43) is the condition that must be satisfied if an electromagnetic wave launched between the plates at x = -l is to be absorbed, without reflection, by the resistive sheet*; that is, the intermediate case is one in which all the power fed into the system, regardless of the frequency or time constant, is dissipated by the resistive sheet.

B.3 MACROSCOPIC MODELS AND CONSTITUENT RELATIONS

When solids, liquids, and gases are placed in electromagnetic fields, they influence the field distribution. This is another way of saying that the force of interaction between charges or between currents is influenced by the presence of media. The effect is not surprising because the materials are comprised of charged particles.

Problems of physical significance can usually be decomposed into parts with widely differing scales. At the molecular or submolecular level we may be concerned with the dynamics of individual charges or of the atoms or molecules to which they are attached. These systems tend to have extremely small dimensions when compared with the size of a physical device. On the macroscopic scale we are not interested in the detailed behavior of the microscopic constituents of a material but rather only a knowledge of the average behavior of variables, since only these averages are observable on a macroscopic scale. The charge and current densities introduced in Section B.1 are examples of such variables, hence it is a macroscopic picture of fields and media that we require here.

There are three major ways in which media influence macroscopic electromagnetic fields. Hence the following sections undertake a review of magnetization, polarization, and conduction in common materials.

B.3.1 Magnetization

The macroscopic motions of electrons, even though associated with individual atoms or molecules, account for aggregates of charge and current

* The propagation of an electromagnetic wave on structures of this type is discussed in texts concerned with transmission lines or TEM wave guide modes. For a discussion of this matching problem see R. B. Adler, L. J. Chu, and R. M. Fano, *Electromagnetic Energy Transmission and Radiation*, Wiley, New York, 1960, p. 111, or S. Ramo, J. R. Whinnery, and T. Van Duzer, *Fields and Waves in Communication Electronics*, Wiley, New York, p. 27.

(when viewed at the macroscopic level) that induce electric and magnetic fields. These field sources are not directly accessible; for example, the equivalent currents within the material cannot be circulated through an external circuit. The most obvious sources of magnetic field that are inaccessible in this sense are those responsible for the field of a permanent magnet. The earliest observations on magnetic fields involved the lodestone, a primitive form of the permanent magnet. Early investigators such as Oersted found that magnetic fields produced by a permanent magnet are equivalent to those induced by a circulating current. In the formulation of electromagnetic theory we must distinguish between fields due to sources within the material and those from applied currents simply because it is only the latter sources that can be controlled directly. Hence we divide the source currents into free currents (with the density J_f) and magnetization currents (with the density J_m). Ampère's law then takes the form

$$\nabla \times \left(\frac{\mathbf{B}}{\mu_0}\right) = \mathbf{J}_m + \mathbf{J}_f. \tag{B.3.1}$$

By convention it is also helpful to attribute a fraction of the field induced by these currents to the magnetization currents in the material. Hence (B.3.1) is written as

$$\nabla \times \left(\frac{\mathbf{B}}{\mu_0} - \mathbf{M}\right) = \mathbf{J}_f,\tag{B.3.2}$$

where the magnetization density M is defined by

$$\nabla \times \mathbf{M} = \mathbf{J}_m. \tag{B.3.3}$$

Up to this point in this chapter it has been necessary to introduce only two field quantities to account for interactions between charges and between currents. To account for the macroscopic properties of media we have now introduced a new field quantity, the magnetization density M, and in the next section similar considerations concerning electric polarization of media lead to the introduction of the polarization density P. It is therefore apparent that macroscopic field theory is formulated in terms of four field variables. In our discussion these variables have been E, B, M, and P. An alternative representation of the fields introduces the magnetic field intensity H, in our development defined as

$$\mathbf{H} = \left(\frac{\mathbf{B}}{\mu_0} - \mathbf{M}\right). \tag{B.3.4}$$

From our definition it is clear that we could just as well deal with **B** and **H** as the macroscopic magnetic field vectors rather than with **B** and **M**. This is

particularly appealing, for then (B.3.2) takes the simple form

$$\nabla \times \mathbf{H} = \mathbf{J}_{t}. \tag{B.3.5}$$

When the source quantities J_f and M are specified independently, the magnetic field intensity H (or magnetic flux density B) can be found from the quasi-static magnetic field equations. A given constant magnetization density corresponds to the case of the permanent magnet. In most cases, however, the source quantities are functions of the field vectors, and these funtional relations, called *constituent relations*, must be known before the problems can be solved. The constituent relations represent the constraints placed on the fields by the internal physics of the media being considered. Hence it is these relations that make it possible to separate the microscopic problem from the macroscopic one of interest here.

The simplest form of constituent relation for a magnetic material arises when it can be considered *electrically linear* and *isotropic*. Then the *permeability* μ is constant in the relation

$$\mathbf{B} = \mu \mathbf{H}.\tag{B.3.6}$$

The material is isotropic because **B** is collinear with **H** and a particular constant (μ) times **H**, regardless of the direction of **H**. A material that is *homogeneous* and isotropic will in addition have a permeability μ that does not vary with position in the material. Another way of expressing (B.3.6) is to define a magnetic susceptibility χ_m (dimensionless) such that

$$\mathbf{M} = \chi_m \mathbf{H},\tag{B.3.7}$$

where

$$\mu = \mu_0 (1 + \chi_m). \tag{B.3.8}$$

Magnetic materials are commonly found with $\bf B$ not a linear function of $\bf H$ and the constitutive law takes the general form

$$\mathbf{B} = \mathbf{B}(\mathbf{H}). \tag{B.3.9}$$

We deal with some problems involving materials of this type, but with few exceptions confine our examples to situations in which **B** is a single-valued function of **H**. In certain magnetic materials in some applications the **B-H** curve must include hysteresis and (B.3.9) is not single-valued.*

The differential equations for a magnetic field system in the presence of moving magnetized media are summarized in Table 1.2.

B.3.2 Polarization

The force between a charge distribution and a test charge is observed to change if a dielectric material is brought near the region occupied by the test

^{*} G. R. Slemon, Magnetoelectric Devices, Wiley, New York, 1966, p. 115.

charge. Like the test charge, the charged particles which compose the dielectric material experience forces due to the applied field. Although these charges remain identified with the molecules of the material, their positions can be distorted incrementally by the electric force and thus lead to a polarization of the molecules.

The basic sources of the electric field are charges. Hence it is natural to define a polarization charge density ρ_p as a source of a fraction of the electric field which can be attributed to the inaccessible sources within the media. Thus Gauss's law (B.1.16) is written

$$\nabla \cdot \epsilon_0 \mathbf{E} = \rho_t + \rho_n, \tag{B.3.10}$$

where the free charge density ρ_f resides on conducting electrodes and other parts of the system capable of supporting conduction currents. The free charges do not remain attached to individual molecules but rather can be conducted from one point to another in the system.

In view of the form taken by Gauss's law, it is convenient to identify a field induced by the polarization charges by writing (B.3.10) as

$$\nabla \cdot (\epsilon_0 \mathbf{E} + \mathbf{P}) = \rho_f, \tag{B.3.11}$$

where the *polarization density* P is related to the polarization charge density by

$$\rho_{v} = -\nabla \cdot \mathbf{P}.\tag{B.3.12}$$

As in Section B.3.1, it is convenient to define a new vector field that serves as an alternative to **P** in formulating the electrodynamics of polarized media. This is the *electric displacement* **D**, defined as

$$\mathbf{D} = \epsilon_0 \mathbf{E} + \mathbf{P} \tag{B.3.13}$$

In terms of this field, Gauss's law for electric fields (B.3.11) becomes

$$\nabla \cdot \mathbf{D} = \rho_f. \tag{B.3.14}$$

The simple form of this expression makes it desirable to use **D** rather than **P** in the formulation of problems.

If a polarization charge model is to be used to account for the effects of polarizable media on electric fields, we must recognize that the motion of these charges can lead to a current. In fact, now that two classes of charge density have been identified we must distinguish between two classes of current density. The free current density J_f accounts for the conservation of free charge so that (B.1.18) can be written as

$$\nabla \cdot \mathbf{J}_f + \frac{\partial \rho_f}{\partial t} = 0. \tag{B.3.15}$$

In view of (B.3.11), this expression becomes

$$\nabla \cdot \mathbf{J}_{f} + \frac{\partial}{\partial t} \nabla \cdot (\epsilon_{0} \mathbf{E} + \mathbf{P}) = 0.$$
 (B.3.16)

Now, if we write Ampère's law (B.2.26b) as

$$\nabla \times \left(\frac{\mathbf{B}}{\mu_0}\right) = \mathbf{J}_f + \mathbf{J}_p + \frac{\partial}{\partial t} \epsilon_0 \mathbf{E}, \tag{B.3.17}$$

where J_p is a current density due to the motion of polarization charges, the divergence of (B.3.17) must give (B.3.16). Therefore

$$\nabla \cdot \mathbf{J}_{p} + \frac{\partial}{\partial t} (-\nabla \cdot \mathbf{P}) = 0.$$
 (B.3.18)

which from (B.3.12) is an expression for the conservation of polarization charge. This expression does not fully determine the polarization current density J_{x} , because in general we could write

$$\mathbf{J}_{p} = \frac{\partial \mathbf{P}}{\partial t} + \mathbf{\nabla} \times \mathbf{A},\tag{B.3.19}$$

where A is an arbitrary vector, and still satisfy (B.3.18). At this point we could derive the quantity A (which would turn out to be $P \times v$, where v is the velocity of the polarized medium). It is important, however, to recognize that this represents an unnecessary digression. In the electric field system the magnetic field appears in only one of the equations of motion—Ampère's law. It does not appear in (B.2.27b) to (B.2.29b), nor will it appear in any constitutive law used in this book. For this reason the magnetic field serves simply as a quantity to be calculated once the electromechanical problem has been solved. We might just as well lump the quantity A with the magnetic field in writing Ampère's law. In fact, if we are consistent, the magnetic field intensity H can be defined as given by

$$\nabla \times \mathbf{H} = \mathbf{J}_f + \frac{\partial \mathbf{D}}{\partial t}, \qquad (B.3.20)$$

with no loss of physical significance. In an electric field system the magnetic field is an alternative representation of the current density J_f . A review of the quasi-static solutions for the system in Fig. B.2.1b illustrates this point.

In some materials (ferroelectrics) the polarization density P is constant. In most common dielectrics, however, the polarization density is a function of E. The simplest constituent relation for a dielectric is that of linear and isotropic material,

$$\mathbf{P} = \epsilon_0 \chi_a \mathbf{E}, \tag{B.3.21}$$

where χ_e is the dielectric susceptibility (dimensionless) that may be a function of space but not of E. For such a material we define the permittivity ϵ as

$$\epsilon = \epsilon_0 (1 + \chi_{\epsilon}). \tag{B.3.22}$$

and then write the relation between D and E as [see (B.3.13)]

$$\mathbf{D} = \epsilon \mathbf{E}.\tag{B.3.23}$$

This mathematical model of polarizable material is used extensively in this book.

The differential equations for the electric field system, in the presence of moving polarized media, are summarized in Table 1.2.

B.3.3 Electrical Conduction

In both magnetic and electric field systems the conduction process accounts for the free current density J_f in a fixed conductor. The most common model for this process is appropriate in the case of an isotropic, linear, conducting medium which, when stationary, has the constituent relation (often called Ohm's law)

$$\mathbf{J}_{f} = \sigma \mathbf{E}.\tag{B.3.24}$$

Although (B.3.24) is the most widely used mathematical model of the conduction process, there are important electromechanical systems for which it is not adequate. This becomes apparent if we attempt to derive (B.3.24), an exercise that will contribute to our physical understanding of Ohm's law.

In many materials the conduction process involves two types of charge carrier (say, ions and electrons). As discussed in Section B.1.2, a macroscopic model for this case would recognize the existence of free charge densities ρ_+ and ρ_- with charge average velocities \mathbf{v}_+ and \mathbf{v}_- , respectively. Then

$$\mathbf{J}_f = \rho_+ \mathbf{v}_+ + \rho_- \mathbf{v}_-. \tag{B.3.25}$$

The problem of relating the free current density to the electric field intensity is thus a problem in electromechanics in which the velocities of the particles carrying the free charge must be related to the electric fields that apply forces to the charges.

The charge carriers have finite mass and thus accelerate when subjected to a force. In this case there are forces on the positive and negative carriers, respectively, given by (B.1.10) (here we assume that effects from a magnetic field are ignorable):

$$\mathbf{F}_{+} = \rho_{+} \mathbf{E}, \tag{B.3.26}$$

$$\mathbf{F}_{-} = \rho_{-}\mathbf{E}.\tag{B.3.27}$$

As the charge carriers move, their motion is retarded by collisions with other particles. On a macroscopic basis the retarding force of collisions can be thought of as a viscous damping force that is proportional to velocity. Hence we can picture the conduction process in two extremes. With no collisions between particles the electric force densities of (B.3.26 and B.3.27) continually accelerate the charges, for the only retarding forces are due to acceleration expressed by Newton's law. In the opposite extreme a charge carrier suffers collisions with other particles so frequently that its average velocity quickly reaches a limiting value, which in view of (B.3.26 and B.3.27) is proportional to the applied electric field. It is in this second limiting case that Ohm's law assumes physical significance. By convention mobilities μ_+ and μ_- which relate these limiting velocities to the field **E** are defined

$$\cdot \mathbf{v}_{+} = \mu_{+} \mathbf{E}, \tag{B.3.28}$$

$$\mathbf{v}_{-} = \mu_{-}\mathbf{E}.\tag{B.3.29}$$

In terms of these quantities, (B.3.25) becomes

$$\mathbf{J}_f = (\rho_+ \mu_+ + \rho_- \mu_-) \mathbf{E}. \tag{B.3.30}$$

It is important to recognize that it is only when the collisions between carriers and other particles dominate the accelerating effect of the electric field that the conduction current takes on a form in which it is dependent on the instantaneous value of E. Fortunately, (B.3.30) is valid in a wide range of physical situations. In fact, in a metallic conductor the number of charge carriers is extremely high and very nearly independent of the applied electric field. The current carriers in most metals are the electrons, which are detached from atoms held in the lattice structure of the solid. Therefore the negatively charged electrons move in a background field of positive charge and, to a good approximation, $\rho_+ = -\rho_-$. Then (B.3.30) becomes

$$\mathbf{J} = \sigma \mathbf{E},\tag{B.3.31}$$

where the conductivity is defined as

$$\rho_{+}(\mu_{+} - \mu_{-}).$$
 (B.3.32)

The usefulness of the conductivity as a parameter stems from the fact that both the number of charges available for conduction and the net mobility (essentially that of the electrons) are constant. This makes the conductivity essentially independent of the electric field, as assumed in (B.3.24).*

^{*} We assume here that the temperature remains constant. A worthwhile qualitative description of conduction processes in solids is given in J. M. Ham and G. R. Slemon, *Scientific Basis of Electrical Engineering*, Wiley, New York, 1961, p. 453.

In some types of material (notably slightly ionized gases) which behave like insulators, the conduction process cannot be described simply by Ohm's law. In such materials the densities of charge carriers and even the mobilities may vary strongly with electric field intensity.

B.4 INTEGRAL LAWS

The extensive use of circuit theory bears testimony to the usefulness of the laws of electricity and magnetism in integral form. Physical situations that would be far too involved to describe profitably in terms of field theory have a lucid and convenient representation in terms of circuits. Conventional circuit elements are deduced from the integral forms of the field equations. The description of lumped-parameter electromechanical systems, as undertaken in Chapter 2, requires that we generalize the integral laws to include time-varying surfaces and contours of integration. Hence it is natural that we conclude this appendix with a discussion of the integral laws.

B.4.1 Magnetic Field Systems

Faraday's law of induction, as given by (B.1.42), has the differential form

$$\nabla \times \mathbf{E} = -\frac{\partial \mathbf{B}}{\partial t}.$$
 (B.4.1)

This expression can be integrated over a surface S enclosed by the contour C. Then, according to Stokes's theorem,

$$\oint_C \mathbf{E} \cdot d\mathbf{l} = -\int_S \frac{\partial \mathbf{B}}{\partial t} \cdot \mathbf{n} \, da. \tag{B.4.2}$$

Now, if S and C are fixed in space, the time derivative on the right can be taken either before or after the surface integral of $\mathbf{B} \cdot \mathbf{n}$ is evaluated. Note that $\int_S \mathbf{B} \cdot \mathbf{n} \, da$ is only a function of time. For this reason (B.1.41) could be written with the total derivative outside the surface integral. It is implied in the integral equation (B.1.41) that S is fixed in space.

Figure B.4.1 shows an example in which it is desirable to be able to use (B.4.2), with S and C varying in position as a function of time. The contour C is a rectangular loop that encloses a surface S which makes an angle $\theta(t)$ with the horizontal. Although the induction law is not limited to this case, the loop could comprise a one-turn coil, in which case it is desirable to be able to use (B.4.2) with C fixed to the coil. The integral law of induction would be much more useful if it could be written in the form

$$\oint_C \mathbf{E}' \cdot d\mathbf{l} = -\frac{d}{dt} \int_S \mathbf{B} \cdot \mathbf{n} \, da. \tag{B.4.3}$$

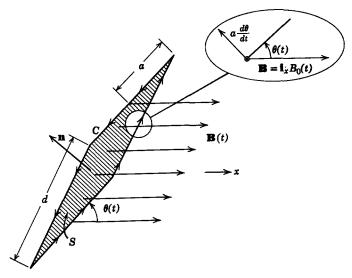


Fig. B.4.1 Contour C enclosing a surface S which varies as a function of time. The rectangular loop links no magnetic flux when $\theta = 0, \pi, \dots$

In this form the quantity on the right is the negative time rate of change of the flux linked by the contour C, whereas E' is interpreted as the electric field measured in the moving frame of the loop. An integral law of induction in the form of (B.4.3) is essential to the lumped-parameter description of magnetic field systems. At this point we have two choices. We can accept (B.4.3) as an empirical result of Faraday's original investigations or we can show mathematically that (B.4.2) takes the form of (B.4.3) if

$$\mathbf{E}' = \mathbf{E} + \mathbf{v} \times \mathbf{B},\tag{B.4.4}$$

where \mathbf{v} is the velocity of $d\mathbf{l}$ at the point of integration. In any case this topic is pursued in Chapter 6 to clarify the significance of electric and magnetic fields measured in different frames of reference.

The mathematical connection between (B.4.2) and (B.4.3) is made by using the integral theorem

$$\frac{d}{dt} \int_{S} \mathbf{A} \cdot \mathbf{n} \, da = \int_{S} \left[\frac{\partial \mathbf{A}}{\partial t} + (\nabla \cdot \mathbf{A}) \mathbf{v} \right] \cdot \mathbf{n} \, da + \oint_{C} (\mathbf{A} \times \mathbf{v}) \cdot d\mathbf{l}, \quad (B.4.5)$$

where \mathbf{v} is the velocity of S and C and in the case of (B.4.3), $\mathbf{A} \to \mathbf{B}$. Before we embark on a proof of this theorem, an example will clarify its significance.

Example B.4.1. The coil shown in Fig. B.4.1 rotates with the angular deflection $\theta(t)$ in a uniform magnetic flux density $\mathbf{B}(t)$, directed as shown. We wish to compute the rate of change of the flux linked by the coil in two ways: first by computing $\int_{S} \mathbf{B} \cdot \mathbf{n} \, da$ and taking

its derivative [the left-hand side of (B.4.5)], then by using the surface and contour integrations indicated on the right-hand side of (B.4.5). This illustrates how the identity allows us to carry out the surface integration before rather than after the time derivative is taken. From Fig. B.4.1 we observe that

$$\int_{S} \mathbf{B} \cdot \mathbf{n} \, da = -B_0(t) 2ad \sin \theta, \tag{a}$$

so that the first calculation gives

$$\frac{d}{dt} \int_{S} \mathbf{B} \cdot \mathbf{n} \, da = -2ad \sin \theta \, \frac{dB_0}{dt} - B_0 2ad \cos \theta \, \frac{d\theta}{dt} \,. \tag{b}$$

To evaluate the right-hand side of (B.4.5) observe that $\nabla \cdot \mathbf{B} = 0$ and [from (a)]

$$\int_{S} \frac{\partial \mathbf{B}}{\partial t} \cdot \mathbf{n} \, da = -2ad \sin \theta \, \frac{dB_0}{dt} \,. \tag{c}$$

The quantity $\mathbf{B} \times \mathbf{v}$ is collinear with the axis of rotation in Fig. B.4.1; hence there is no contribution to the line integral along the pivoted ends of the loop. Because both the velocity $\mathbf{v} = \mathbf{i}_{\theta} a \ (d\theta/dt)$ and line elements $d\mathbf{l}$ are reversed in going from the upper to the lower horizontal contours, the line integral reduces to twice the value from the upper contour.

$$\oint_C \mathbf{B} \times \mathbf{v} \cdot d\mathbf{I} = -2B_0 a d \cos \theta \frac{d\theta}{dt}$$
 (d)

From (c) and (d) it follows that the right-hand side of (B.4.5) also gives (b). Thus, at least for this example, (B.4.5) provides alternative ways of evaluating the time rate of change of the flux linked by the contour C.

The integral theorem of (B.4.5) can be derived by considering the deforming surface S shown at two instants of time in Fig. B.4.2. In the incremental time interval Δt the surface S moves from S_1 to S_2 , and therefore by

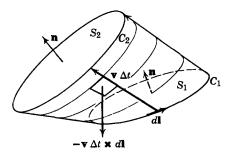


Fig. B.4.2 When t = t, the surface S enclosed by the contour C is as indicated by S_1 and C_1 . By the time $t = t + \Delta t$ this surface has moved to S_2 , where it is enclosed by the contour C_2 .

definition

$$\frac{d}{dt} \int_{S} \mathbf{A} \cdot \mathbf{n} \, da = \lim_{\Delta t \to 0} \frac{1}{\Delta t} \left(\int_{S_2} \mathbf{A} \Big|_{t + \Delta t} \cdot \mathbf{n} \, da - \int_{S_1} \mathbf{A} \Big|_{t} \cdot \mathbf{n} \, da \right). \quad (B.4.6)$$

Here we have been careful to show that when the integral on S_2 is evaluated $t = t + \Delta t$, in contrast to the integration on S_1 , which is carried out when t = t.

The expression on the right in (B.4.6) can be evaluated at a given instant in time by using the divergence theorem (B.1.14) to write

$$\int_{V} \nabla \cdot \mathbf{A} \, dV \cong \int_{S^{2}} \mathbf{A} \Big|_{t} \cdot \mathbf{n} \, da - \int_{S_{1}} \mathbf{A} \Big|_{t} \cdot \mathbf{n} \, da - \Delta t \oint_{C_{1}} \mathbf{A} \cdot \mathbf{v} \times d\mathbf{l} \quad (B.4.7)$$

for the volume V traced out by the surface S in the time Δt . Here we have used the fact that $-\mathbf{v} \Delta t \times d\mathbf{l}$ is equivalent to a surface element $\mathbf{n} da$ on the surface traced out by the contour C in going from C_1 to C_2 in Fig. B.4.2. To use (B.4.7) we make three observations. First, as $\Delta t \rightarrow 0$,

$$\int_{S_2} \mathbf{A} \left|_{t+\Delta t} \cdot \mathbf{n} \, da \cong \int_{S_2} \mathbf{A} \left|_{t} \cdot \mathbf{n} \, da + \int_{S_1} \frac{\partial \mathbf{A}}{\partial t} \right|_{t} \Delta t \cdot \mathbf{n} \, da + \cdots \quad (B.4.8)$$

Second, it is a vector identity that

$$\mathbf{A} \cdot \mathbf{v} \times d\mathbf{l} = \mathbf{A} \times \mathbf{v} \cdot d\mathbf{l}. \tag{B.4.9}$$

Third, an incremental volume dV swept out by the surface da is essentially the base times the perpendicular height or

$$dV = \Delta t \mathbf{v} \cdot \mathbf{n} \, da. \tag{B.4.10}$$

From these observations (B.4.7) becomes

$$\Delta t \int_{S_1} (\nabla \cdot \mathbf{A}) \mathbf{v} \cdot \mathbf{n} \ da \cong \int_{S_2} \mathbf{A} \left| \int_{t+\Delta t} \mathbf{n} \ da - \int_{S_1} \Delta t \frac{\partial \mathbf{A}}{\partial t} \right|_t \cdot \mathbf{n} \ da$$
$$- \int_{S_1} \mathbf{A} \left| \int_t \mathbf{n} \ da - \Delta t \oint_{C_1} \mathbf{A} \times \mathbf{v} \cdot d\mathbf{l}. \quad (B.4.11)$$

This expression can be solved for the quantity on the right in (B.4.6) to give

$$\frac{d}{dt} \int_{S} \mathbf{A} \cdot \mathbf{n} \, da = \lim_{\Delta t \to 0} \left\{ \int_{S_{1}} \left[(\nabla \cdot \mathbf{A}) \mathbf{v} + \frac{\partial \mathbf{A}}{\partial t} \right] \cdot \mathbf{n} \, da + \oint_{C_{1}} \mathbf{A} \times \mathbf{v} \cdot d\mathbf{i} \right\}.$$
(B.4.12)

The limit of this expression produces the required relation (B.4.5).

Use of (B.4.5) to express the right-hand side of (B.4.2) results in

$$\int_{S} \frac{\partial \mathbf{B}}{\partial t} \cdot \mathbf{n} \, da = \frac{d}{dt} \int_{S} \mathbf{B} \cdot \mathbf{n} \, da - \int_{S} (\nabla \cdot \mathbf{B}) \mathbf{v} \cdot \mathbf{n} \, da - \oint_{C} (\mathbf{B} \times \mathbf{v}) \cdot d\mathbf{l}.$$
(B.4.13)

Because $\nabla \cdot \mathbf{B} = 0$, (B.4.2) then reduces to (B.4.3), with E' given by (B.4.4). The integral laws for the magnetic field system are summarized in Table 1.2 at the end of Chapter 1. In these equations surfaces and contours of integration can, in general, be time-varying.

B.4.2 Electric Field System

Although the integral form of Faraday's law can be taken as an empirical fact, we require (B.4.5) to write Ampère's law in integral form for an electric field system. If we integrate (B.3.20) over a surface S enclosed by a contour C, by Stokes's theorem it becomes

$$\oint_C \mathbf{H} \cdot d\mathbf{l} = \int_S \mathbf{J}_t \cdot \mathbf{n} \ da + \int_S \frac{\partial \mathbf{D}}{\partial t} \cdot \mathbf{n} \ da. \tag{B.4.14}$$

As with the induction law for the magnetic field system, this expression can be generalized to include the possibility of a deforming surface S by using (B.4.13) with $B \to D$ to rewrite the last term. If, in addition, we use (B.3.14) to replace $\nabla \cdot D$ with ρ_f , (B.4.14) becomes

$$\oint_C \mathbf{H}' \cdot d\mathbf{I} = \int_S \mathbf{J}'_f \cdot \mathbf{n} \, da + \frac{d}{dt} \int_S \mathbf{D} \cdot \mathbf{n} \, da, \qquad (B.4.15)$$

where

$$\mathbf{H}' = \mathbf{H} - \mathbf{v} \times \mathbf{D},\tag{B.4.16}$$

$$\mathbf{J}_{f}' = \mathbf{J}_{f} - \rho_{f} \mathbf{v}. \tag{B.4.17}$$

The fields \mathbf{H}' and \mathbf{J}'_f can be interpreted as the magnetic field intensity and free current density measured in the moving frame of the deforming contour. The significance of these field transformations is discussed in Chapter 6. Certainly the relationship between \mathbf{J}'_f (the current density in a frame moving with a velocity \mathbf{v}) and the current density \mathbf{J}_f (measured in a fixed frame), as given by (B.4.17), is physically reasonable. The free charge density appears as a current in the negative \mathbf{v} -direction when viewed from a frame moving at the velocity \mathbf{v} . If was reasoning of this kind that led to (B.1.25).

As we have emphasized, it is the divergence of Ampère's differential law that assumes the greatest importance in electric field systems, for it accounts for conservation of charge. The integral form of the conservation of charge

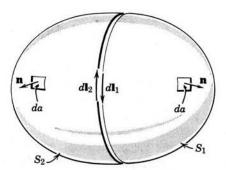


Fig. B.4.3 The sum of two surfaces S_1 and S_2 "spliced" together at the contour to enclose the volume V.

equation, including the possibility of a deforming surface of integration, is obtained by using (B.4.15). For this purpose integrations are considered over two deforming surfaces, S_1 and S_2 , as shown in Fig. B.4.3. These surfaces are chosen so that they are enclosed by the same contour C. Hence, taken together, S_1 and S_2 enclose a volume V.

Integration of (B.4.15) over each surface gives

$$\oint_C \mathbf{H}' \cdot d\mathbf{l}_1 = \int_{S_1} \mathbf{J}_f' \cdot \mathbf{n} \, da + \frac{d}{dt} \int_{S_1} \mathbf{D} \cdot \mathbf{n} \, da. \tag{B.4.18}$$

$$\oint_C \mathbf{H}' \cdot d\mathbf{l}_2 = \int_{S_2} \mathbf{J}_f' \cdot \mathbf{n} \ da + \frac{d}{dt} \int_{S_2} \mathbf{D} \cdot \mathbf{n} \ da. \tag{B.4.19}$$

Now, if **n** is defined so that it is directed out of the volume V on each surface, the line integral enclosing S_1 will be the negative of that enclosing S_2 . Then the sum of (B.4.18 and B.4.19) gives the desired integral form of the conservation of charge equation:

$$\oint_{S} \mathbf{J}'_{f} \cdot \mathbf{n} \, da + \frac{d}{dt} \int_{V} \rho_{f} \, dV = 0. \tag{B.4.20}$$

In writing this expression we have used Gauss's theorem and (B.3.14) to show the explicit dependence of the current density through the deforming surface on the enclosed charge density.

The integral laws for electric field systems are summarized in Table 1.2 at the end of Chapter 1.

B.5 RECOMMENDED READING

The following texts treat the subject of electrodynamics and provide a comprehensive development of the fundamental laws of electricity and magnetism.

R. M. Fano, L. J. Chu, and R. B. Adler, Electromagnetic Fields, Energy, and Forces, Wiley, New York, 1960; J. D. Jackson, Classical Electrodynamics, Wiley, New York, 1962: S. Ramo, J. R. Whinnery, and T. Van Duzer, Fields and Waves in Communication Electronics, Wiley, New York, 1965; W. K. H. Panofsky and M. Phillips, Classical Electricity and Magnetism, Addison-Wesley, Reading, Mass., 1956; J. A. Stratton, Electromagnetic Theory, McGraw-Hill, New York, 1941.

Many questions arise in the study of the effects of moving media on electric and magnetic fields concerning the macroscopic representation of polarized and magnetized media; for example, in this appendix we introduced the fields **E** and **B** as the quantities defined by the force law. Then **P** and **M** (or **D** and **H**) were introduced to account for the effects of polarization and magnetization. Hence the effect of the medium was accounted for by equivalent polarization charges ρ_p and magnetization currents J_m . Other representations can be used in which a different pair of fundamental vectors is taken, as defined by the force law (say, **E** and **H**), and in which the effects of media are accounted for by an equivalent magnetic charge instead of an equivalent current. If we are consistent in using the alternative formulations of the field equations, they predict the same physical results, including the force on magnetized and polarized media. For a complete discussion of these matters see **P**. Penfield, and **H**. Haus, *Electrodynamics of Moving Media*, M.I.T. Press, Cambridge, Mass., 1967.

Appendix C

SUMMARY OF PARTS I AND II AND USEFUL THEOREMS

IDENTITIES

$$\mathbf{A} \times \mathbf{B} \cdot \mathbf{C} = \mathbf{A} \cdot \mathbf{B} \times \mathbf{C},$$

$$\mathbf{A} \times (\mathbf{B} \times \mathbf{C}) = \mathbf{B}(\mathbf{A} \cdot \mathbf{C}) - \mathbf{C}(\mathbf{A} \cdot \mathbf{B})$$

$$\nabla(\phi + \psi) = \nabla \phi + \nabla \psi,$$

$$\nabla \cdot (\mathbf{A} + \mathbf{B}) = \nabla \cdot \mathbf{A} + \nabla \cdot \mathbf{B},$$

$$\nabla \times (\mathbf{A} + \mathbf{B}) = \nabla \times \mathbf{A} + \nabla \times \mathbf{B},$$

$$\nabla(\phi \psi) = \phi \nabla \psi + \psi \nabla \phi,$$

$$\nabla \cdot (\psi \mathbf{A}) = \mathbf{A} \cdot \nabla \psi + \psi \nabla \cdot \mathbf{A},$$

$$\nabla \cdot (\mathbf{A} \times \mathbf{B}) = \mathbf{B} \cdot \nabla \times \mathbf{A} - \mathbf{A} \cdot \nabla \times \mathbf{B},$$

$$\nabla \cdot \nabla \phi = \nabla^2 \phi,$$

$$\nabla \cdot \nabla \times \mathbf{A} = 0,$$

$$\nabla \times \nabla \phi = 0,$$

$$\nabla \times \nabla \phi = 0,$$

$$\nabla \times (\nabla \times \mathbf{A}) = \nabla(\nabla \cdot \mathbf{A}) - \nabla^2 \mathbf{A},$$

$$(\nabla \times \mathbf{A}) \times \mathbf{A} = (\mathbf{A} \cdot \nabla) \mathbf{A} - \frac{1}{2} \nabla(\mathbf{A} \cdot \mathbf{A}),$$

$$\nabla(\mathbf{A} \cdot \mathbf{B}) = (\mathbf{A} \cdot \nabla) \mathbf{B} + (\mathbf{B} \cdot \nabla) \mathbf{A} + \mathbf{A} \times (\nabla \times \mathbf{B}) + \mathbf{B} \times (\nabla \times \mathbf{A})$$

$$\nabla \times (\phi \mathbf{A}) = \nabla \phi \times \mathbf{A} + \phi \nabla \times \mathbf{A},$$

$$\nabla \times (\phi \mathbf{A}) = \nabla \phi \times \mathbf{A} + \phi \nabla \times \mathbf{A},$$

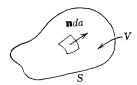
$$\nabla \times (\mathbf{A} \times \mathbf{B}) = \mathbf{A}(\nabla \cdot \mathbf{B}) - \mathbf{B}(\nabla \cdot \mathbf{A}) + (\mathbf{B} \cdot \nabla) \mathbf{A} - (\mathbf{A} \cdot \nabla) \mathbf{B}.$$

THEOREMS

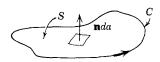
$$\int_a^b \nabla \phi \cdot d\mathbf{l} = \phi_b - \phi_a.$$



Divergence theorem
$$\oint_{S} \mathbf{A} \cdot \mathbf{n} \ da = \int_{V} \nabla \cdot \mathbf{A} \ dV$$



Stokes's theorem
$$\oint_C \mathbf{A} \cdot d\mathbf{l} = \int_S (\nabla \times \mathbf{A}) \cdot \mathbf{n} \, da$$



Appendix D

GLOSSARY OF COMMONLY USED SYMBOLS

Section references indicate where symbols of a given significance are introduced; grouped symbols are accompanied by their respective references. The absence of a section reference indicates that a symbol has been applied for a variety of purposes. Nomenclature used in examples is not included.

Symbol	Symbol Meaning	
\overline{A}	cross-sectional area	
A_i	coefficient in differential equation	5.1.1
(A_n^+, A_n^-)	complex amplitudes of components of nth	
	mode	9.2.1
A_w	cross-sectional area of armature conductor	6.4.1
a	spacing of pole faces in magnetic circuit	8.5.1
$a, (a_c, a_s)$	phase velocity of acoustic related waves	13.2.1, 11.4.1
a_b	Alfvén velocity	12.2.3
(a, b, c)	Lagrangian coordinates	11.1
a_i	constant coefficient in differential equation	5.1.1
\mathbf{a}_p	instantaneous acceleration of point p fixed	
	in material	2.2.1c
B, B_r, B_s	damping constant for linear, angular and	
	square law dampers	2.2.1b, 4.1.1, 5.2.2
$\mathbf{B}, \mathbf{B}_i, B_0$	magnetic flux density	1.1.1a, 8.1, 6.4.2
B_i	induced flux density	7.0
$(B_r, B_{ra}, B_{rb}, B_{rm})$	radial components of air-gap flux	
	densities	4.1.4
$[B_{rf},(B_{rf})_{\mathrm{av}}]$	radial flux density due to field current	6.4.1
b	width of pole faces in magnetic circuit	8.5
b	half thickness of thin beam	11.4.2b
C	contour of integration	1.1.2a
C , (C_a, C_b) , C_o	capacitance	2.1.2, 7.2.1a, 5.2.1
C	coefficient in boundary condition	9.1.1
C	the curl of the displacement	11.4
(C^+, C^-)	designation of characteristic lines	9.1.1

Symbol	Meaning	Section
c_p	specific heat capacity at constant pressure	13.1.2
c_v	specific heat capacity at constant volume	13.1.2
D	electric displacement	1.1.1a
d	length	
da	elemental area	1.1.2a
$d\mathbf{f}_n$	total elemental force on material in rigid body	2.2.1c
dl	elemental line segment	1.1.2a
dT_n	torque on elemental volume of material	2.2.1c
$dV^{"}$	elemental volume	1.1.2b
E	constant of motion	5.2,1
E	Young's modulus or the modulus of elasticity	9.1
\mathbf{E}, E_o	electric field intensity	1.1.1a, 5.1.2d
E_f	magnitude of armature voltage generated by field current in a synchronous	
r	machine	4.1.6a
E_i	induced electric field intensity	7.0
e_{11}, e_{ij}	strain tensor	9.1, 11.2
e_{ij}	strain-rate tensor	14.1.1a
F F	magnetomotive force (mmf)	13.2.2
- - .	force density	1.1.1a
F.	complex amplitude of $f(t)$	5.1.1
F_{0}	amplitude of sinusoidal driving force	9.1.3
f	equilibrium tension of string	9.2
f_{\perp}	driving function	5.1.1
f , f , f^e , f^s , f_j , f_i , f_1	force	2.2.1, 2.2.1c, 3.1, 5.1.2a, 3.1.2b, 8.1, 9.1
f_{\perp}	arbitrary scalar function	6.1
f'	scalar function in moving coordinate system	6.1
f	three-dimensional surface	6.2
f	integration constant	11.4.2a
G	a constant	5.1.2c
G	shear modulus of elasticity	11.2.2
G	speed coefficient	6.4.1
G	conductance	3.1
8	air-gap length	5.2.1
g, \mathbf{g}	acceleration of gravity	5.1.2c, 12.1.3
$(\mathbf{H}, H_x, H_y, H_z)$	magnetic field intensity	1.1.1a
h	specific enthalpy	13.1.2
$\mathbf{I},I,(I_r,I_s),I_f$	electrical current	10.4.3, 12.2.1a, 4.1.2, 6.4.1
$(i, i_1, i_2, \dots, i_k),$ $(i_{ar}, i_{as}, i_{br}, i_{bs}),$ $i_a, (i_a, i_b, i_c),$ $(i_f, i_t), (i_r, i_s)$	electrical current	2.1, 4.1.3, 6.4.1, 4.1.7, 6.4.1, 4.1

Symbol	Meaning	Section
i _n	unit vector perpendicular to area of	
	integration	6.2.1
i _s	unit vector normal to surface of	
	integration	6.2.1
$(i_x, i_y, i_z), (i_1, i_2, i_3)$	unit vectors in coordinate directions	2.2.1c
J, \mathbf{J}_f	current density	7.0, 1.1.1a
$J, J_r, (J_x, J_y, J_z)$	moment of inertia	5.1.2b, 4.1.1, 2.2.1c
J_{xz}, J_{yz}	products of inertia	2.2.1c
j	$\sqrt[n]{-1}$	4.1.6a
K	loading factor	13.2.2
K, \mathbf{K}_f	surface current density	7.0, 1.1.1a
K	linear or torsional spring constant	2.2.1a
K_i	induced surface current density	7.0
$k, k_c, (k_r, k_i)$	wavenumber	7.1.3, 10.1.3, 10.0
k	summation index	2.1.1
k	maximum coefficient of coupling	4.1.6b
k_n	nth eigenvalue	9.2
$(L, L_1, L_2), (L_a, L_f),$	inductance	2.1.1, 6.4.1, 2.1.1,
$L_m, (L_0, L_2), (L_r, L_s, L_{sr}), L_{ss}$		4.2.1, 4.1.1, 4.2.4
L (-1, -8, -81), -88	length of incremental line segment	6.2.1
1	value of relative displacement for which spring force is zero	2.2.1a
l, l_w, l_y	length	
M	Hartmann number	14.2.2
M	mass of one mole of gas in kilograms	13.1.2
M	Mach number	13.2.1
M	mass	2.2.1c
M	number of mechanical terminal pairs	2.1.1
M, M_s	mutual inductance	4.1.1, 4.2.4
M	magnetization density	1.1.1 a
m	mass/unit length of string	9.2
N	number of electrical terminal pairs	2.1.1
N	number of turns	5.2.2
n	number density of ions	12.3.1
n	integer	7.1.1
n	unit normal vector	1.1.2
P	polarization density	1.1.1a
P	power	12.2.1a
P	number of pole pairs in a machine	4.1.8
P	power per unit area	14.2.1
p	pressure	5.1.2d and 12.1.4
$P_{e}, P_{g}, P_{m}, P_{r}$	power	4.1.6a, 4.1.6b, 4.1.2, 4.1.6b
Q	electric charge	7.2.1a
q, q_i, q_k	electric charge	1.1.3 and 2.1.2, 8.1, 2.1.2
R, R_i, R_o	radius	

Symbol	Meaning	Section	
$R, R_a, R_b, R_f, R_r, R_s$	resistance		
(R, R_q)	gas constant	13.1.2	
R,	electric Reynolds number	7.0	
R_m	magnetic Reynolds number	7.0	
<i>r</i>	radial coordinate		
r	position vector of material	2.2.1c	
r'	position vector in moving reference frame	6.1	
r _m	center of mass of rigid body	2.2.1c	
S	reciprocal modulus of elasticity	11.5.2c	
S	surface of integration	1.1.2a	
S	normalized frequency	7.2.4	
S	membrane tension	9.2	
S_z	transverse force/unit length acting on string	9.2	
S	complex frequency	5.1.1	
(s, s_{mT})	slip	4.1.6b	
s_i	ith root of characteristic equation, a natural frequency	5.1.1	
T	period of oscillation	5.2.1	
T	temperature	13.1.2	
$T, T, T^e, T_{em}, T_m, T_0, T_1$	torque	2.2.1c, 5.1.2b, 3.1.1, 4.1.6b, 4.1.1, 6.4.1,	
-0, -1		6.4.1	
T	surface force	8.4	
T_{ij}^{m}	mechanical stress tensor	13.1.2	
T_{mn}	the component of the stress-tensor in the	10.11,2	
- 11191	mth-direction on a cartesian surface with		
	a normal vector in the nth-direction	8.1	
Tor	constant of coulomb damping	4.1.1	
T_o	initial stress distribution on thin rod	9.1.1	
T^{o}	longitudinal stress on a thin rod	9.1.1	
T_z	transverse force per unit area on membrane	9.2	
$oldsymbol{ au}$		7.4	
T_2	transverse force per unit area acting on thin beam	11.4.2b	
t	time	1.1.1	
t'	time measured in moving reference frame	6.1	
U U		12.1.3	
U	gravitational potential longitudinal steady velocity of string or		
	membrane	10.2 13.1.1	
u 	internal energy per unit mass		
u u (m m)	surface coordinate	11.3 9.2.1	
$u_0(x-x_0)$	unit impulse at $x = x_0$		
u n .(t)	transverse deflection of wire in x-direction unit step occurring at $t=0$	5.1.2b	
$u_{-1}(t)$	unit step occurring at $t = 0$	7.0, 13.2.3	
V, V_m	velocity volume	1.1.2	
V , V_a , V_f , V_o , V_s	voltage	1,1,4	
V, Va, Vf, Vo, Vs	potential energy	5.2.1	

(v, v_1, \ldots, v_k) voltage 2.1.1	Symbol	Meaning Secti		
voltage v_p, v_{oc}, v_t v_p, v_{oc}, v_t v_n vinitial velocity of surface in normal direction v_n initial velocity of surface in normal direction v_n initial velocity of inertial reference frames v_t phase velocity relative velocity of inertial reference frames v_t v_t relative velocity of inertial reference frames v_t v_t phase velocity v_t relative velocity of inertial reference frames v_t	v, v	velocity		
$\begin{array}{c} v_{ff}, v_{oc}, v_{t} \\ v_{n} \\$	(v, v_1, \ldots, v_k)	voltage	2.1.1	
$\begin{array}{c} v_{ff}, v_{oc}, v_{t} \\ v_{n} \\$	$v', (v_a, v_b, v_c),$	voltage		
v_0 initial velocity distribution on thin rod phase velocity9.1.1 9.1.1 and 10.2 v relative velocity of inertial reference frames v_s 10.1.1 10.1.1 10.1.1 v_s $\sqrt{f/m}$ for a string under tension f and having mass/unit length m longitudinal material velocity on thin rod transverse deflection of wire in y -direction energy stored in electromechanical coupling coenergy stored in electromechanical coupling w3.1.1 3.1.2b (W'_s, W'_m, W') coenergy stored in electromechanical coupling hybrid energy function width5.2.1 5.2.2 w width energy density energy density coenergy density equilibrium position (x_1, x_2, \dots, x_k) displacement of mechanical node dependent variable particular solution of differential equation (x_1, x_2, x_3), (x, y, z) (x_1, x_2, x_3), (x, y, z) (x_1, x_2, x_3), (x_2, x_3) (x_1, x_2, x_3), (x_1, x_2, x_3) (x_1, x_2, x_3) (x_1, x_2, x_3)<		-		
v_0 initial velocity distribution on thin rod phase velocity9.1.1 9.1.1 and 10.2 v relative velocity of inertial reference frames v_s 10.1.1 10.1.1 10.1.1 v_s $\sqrt{f/m}$ for a string under tension f and having mass/unit length m longitudinal material velocity on thin rod transverse deflection of wire in y -direction energy stored in electromechanical coupling coenergy stored in electromechanical coupling w3.1.1 3.1.2b (W'_s, W'_m, W') coenergy stored in electromechanical coupling hybrid energy function width5.2.1 5.2.2 w width energy density energy density coenergy density equilibrium position (x_1, x_2, \dots, x_k) displacement of mechanical node dependent variable particular solution of differential equation (x_1, x_2, x_3), (x, y, z) (x_1, x_2, x_3), (x, y, z) (x_1, x_2, x_3), (x_2, x_3) (x_1, x_2, x_3), (x_1, x_2, x_3) (x_1, x_2, x_3) (x_1, x_2, x_3)<	v_n	velocity of surface in normal direction	6.2.1	
$\begin{array}{c} v_p \\ v'' \\ \hline v_s \\ \hline v$			9.1.1	
relative velocity of inertial reference frames 0.1 v_s $\sqrt{f/m}$ for a string under tension f and having mass/unit length m longitudinal material velocity on thin rod v transverse deflection of wire in y -direction energy stored in electromechanical coupling (W_e, W_m) coenergy stored in electromechanical coupling W'' hydrid energy function v width v society v energy density v equilibrium position v energy density v equilibrium position v extra v particular solution of differential equation v cartesian coordinates v expectively v expec			9.1.1 and 10.2	
$\begin{array}{cccccccccccccccccccccccccccccccccccc$		relative velocity of inertial reference frames	6.1	
$\begin{array}{c} v & \text{longitudinal material velocity on thin rod} \\ v & \text{transverse deflection of wire in } y\text{-direction} \\ (W_e, W_m) & \text{energy stored in electromechanical} \\ & \text{coupling} & 3.1.1 \\ (W'_e, W'_m, W') & \text{coenergy stored in electromechanical} \\ & \text{coupling} & 3.1.2 \\ & \text{coupling} & 3.1.1 \\ \end{array}$ $\begin{array}{c} W'' & \text{hybrid energy function} & 5.2.1 \\ \text{w} & \text{width} & 5.2.2 \\ \text{w} & \text{energy density} & 11.5.2c \\ \text{w'} & \text{coenergy density} & 8.5 \\ \text{X} & \text{equilibrium position} & 5.1.2a \\ (x, x_1, x_2, \dots, x_k) & \text{displacement of mechanical node} & 2.1.1 \\ \text{dependent variable} & 5.1.1 \\ x_p & \text{particular solution of differential equation} & 5.1.1 \\ (x_1, x_2, x_3), (x, y, z) & \text{cartesian coordinates of moving frame} & 6.1 \\ (\alpha, \beta) & \text{constants along C^- and C^- characteristics,} \\ \text{respectively} & 9.1.1 \\ (\alpha, \beta) & \text{see } (10.2.20) \text{ or } (10.2.27) \\ \alpha & \text{transverse wavenumber} & 11.4.3 \\ (\alpha, \beta) & \text{angles used to define shear strain} & 11.2 \\ (\alpha, \beta) & \text{constant angles} & 4.1.6b \\ \alpha & \text{space decay parameter} & 7.1.4 \\ \alpha & \text{damping constant} & 5.1.2b \\ \alpha & \text{equilibrium angle of torsional spring} & 2.2.1a \\ \gamma & \text{piezoelectric constant} & 11.5.2c \\ \gamma, \gamma_0, \gamma' & \text{angular position} \\ \Delta_0 & \text{amplitude of sinusoidal slope excitation} \\ \Delta_0 & \text{amplitude of sinusoidal slope excitation} \\ \Delta_1 & \text{distance between unstressed material} \\ \text{points} & 11.2.1a \\ \delta() & \text{incremental change in ()} & 8.5 \\ \delta, \delta_1, \delta_0 & \text{displacement of elastic material} \\ \delta() & \text{displacement of elastic material} \\ \text{thickness of incremental volume element} & 6.2.1 \\ \end{array}$	v_s		10.1.1	
transverse deflection of wire in y -direction (W_e, W_m) energy stored in electromechanical coupling (W_e', W_m', W') coenergy stored in electromechanical (W_e', W_m', W') coenergy stored in electromechanical (W_e', W_m', W') coenergy stored in electromechanical (W_e', W_m', W') solution (W_e, W_m', W_e') solution (W_e', W_m', W_e') solution (W_e', W_m', W_e') solution (W_e', W_m', W_e') solution of differential equation (W_e', W_m', W_e', W_e') cartesian coordinates (W_e', W_e', W_e', W_e') cartesian coordinates (W_e', W_e', W_e', W_e') cartesian coordinates of moving frame (W_e, W_e', W_e', W_e') cartesian coordinates of moving frame (W_e, W_e', W_e', W_e') cartesian coordinates of moving frame (W_e, W_e', W_e', W_e') cartesian coordinates of moving frame $(W_e, W_e', W_e', W_e', W_e')$ solution of $(W_e', W_e', W_e', W_e', W_e', W_e', W_e', W_e', W_e', W_e', W_e'$ cartesian coordinates of moving frame $(W_e, W_e', W$	v	longitudinal material velocity on thin rod	9.1.1	
$ (W_e, W_m) $ energy stored in electromechanical coupling 3.1.1 $ (W_e', W_m', W') $ coenergy stored in electromechanical 3.1.2b $ (x) = x^2 + x$	v			
$(W_e',W_m',W') \qquad \begin{array}{c} \text{coopling} \\ \text{coopling} \\ \text{W"} \qquad \text{hybrid energy function} \\ \text{w} \qquad \text{width} \qquad \qquad 5.2.1 \\ \text{w} \qquad \text{width} \qquad \qquad 5.2.2 \\ \text{w} \qquad \text{energy density} \qquad \qquad 11.5.2c \\ \text{w'} \qquad \text{cooenergy density} \qquad \qquad 8.5 \\ \text{X} \qquad \text{equilibrium position} \qquad \qquad 5.1.2a \\ (x,x_1,x_2,\ldots,x_k) \qquad \text{displacement of mechanical node} \qquad \qquad 2.1.1 \\ \text{x} \qquad \text{dependent variable} \qquad \qquad 5.1.1 \\ \text{x}_p \qquad \text{particular solution of differential equation} \qquad 5.1.1 \\ (x_1,x_2,x_3),(x,y,z) \qquad \text{cartesian coordinates} \qquad \qquad 8.1,6.1 \\ (x,y',z') \qquad \text{cartesian coordinates of moving frame} \qquad \qquad 6.1 \\ (\alpha,\beta) \qquad \text{constants along C^- and C^- characteristics,} \\ \qquad \text{respectively} \qquad \qquad 9.1.1 \\ (\alpha,\beta) \qquad \text{see } (10.2.20) \text{ or } (10.2.27) \\ \text{a} \qquad \text{transverse wavenumber} \qquad 11.4.3 \\ (\alpha,\beta) \qquad \text{angles used to define shear strain} \qquad 11.2 \\ (\alpha,\beta) \qquad \text{constant angles} \qquad 4.1.6b \\ \text{a} \qquad \text{space decay parameter} \qquad 7.1.4 \\ \text{a} \qquad \text{damping constant} \qquad 5.1.2b \\ \text{a} \qquad \text{equilibrium angle of torsional spring} \qquad 2.2.1a \\ \text{y} \qquad \text{ratio of specific heats} \qquad 13.1.2 \\ \text{y} \qquad \text{piezoelectric constant} \qquad 11.5.2c \\ \text{y}, \gamma_0, \gamma' \qquad \text{angular position} \\ \text{d}_d(t) \qquad \text{slope excitation of string} \qquad 10.2.1b \\ \text{d}_{\mathbf{a}} \qquad \text{distance between unstressed material} \\ \text{points} \qquad 11.2.1a \\ \text{d}_{\mathbf{a}} \qquad \text{displacement of elastic material} \qquad 11.1, 9.1, 11.4.2a \\ \text{d}_{\mathbf{b}} \qquad \text{displacement of elastic material} \qquad 11.1, 9.1, 11.4.2a \\ \text{d}_{\mathbf{b}} \qquad \text{displacement of elastic material} \qquad 11.1, 9.1, 11.4.2a \\ \text{d}_{\mathbf{b}} \qquad \text{displacement of elastic material} \qquad 11.1, 9.1, 11.4.2a \\ \text{d}_{\mathbf{b}} \qquad \text{displacement of elastic material} \qquad 11.1, 9.1, 11.4.2a \\ \text{d}_{\mathbf{b}} \qquad \text{displacement of elastic material} \qquad 11.1, 9.1, 11.4.2a \\ \text{d}_{\mathbf{b}} \qquad \text{displacement of elastic material} \qquad 11.1, 9.1, 11.4.2a \\ \text{d}_{\mathbf{b}} \qquad \text{displacement of elastic material} \qquad 11.1, 9.1, 11.4.2a \\ \text{d}_{\mathbf{b}} \qquad \text{displacement of elastic material} \qquad 11.1, 9.1, 11.4.2a \\ \text{d}_{\mathbf{b}} \qquad \text{displacement of elastic material} \qquad 11.1, 9.1, 11.4.2a \\ \text{d}_{\mathbf{b}} \qquad \text{displacement of elastic material} \qquad 11.1, 9.1, 11.4.2a \\ d$	(W_e, W_m)			
$ (W_s', W_m', W') $ coenergy stored in electromechanical coupling $ W'' $ hybrid energy function			3.1.1	
$ \begin{array}{c} \text{coupling} \\ W'' & \text{hybrid energy function} \\ w & \text{width} \\ \end{array} \begin{array}{c} 5.2.1 \\ \text{w} \\ \end{array} \begin{array}{c} \text{energy density} \\ \text{w'} \\ \end{array} \begin{array}{c} \text{coenergy density} \\ \end{array} \begin{array}{c} 8.5 \\ X \\ \end{array} \begin{array}{c} \text{equilibrium position} \\ \end{array} \begin{array}{c} 5.1.2a \\ \end{array} \begin{array}{c} (x, x_1, x_2, \ldots, x_k) \\ \text{displacement of mechanical node} \\ \text{dependent variable} \\ x_p \\ \end{array} \begin{array}{c} \text{particular solution of differential equation} \\ (x_1, x_2, x_3), (x, y, z) \\ \end{array} \begin{array}{c} \text{cartesian coordinates} \\ \end{array} \begin{array}{c} \text{cartesian coordinates} \\ \end{array} \begin{array}{c} \text{on } C^- \text{ characteristics}, \\ \text{respectively} \\ \end{array} \begin{array}{c} \text{see} (10.2.20) \text{ or } (10.2.27) \\ \text{a} \\ \text{cartesian coordinates} \\ \end{array} \begin{array}{c} \text{displacement} \end{array} \begin{array}{c} \text{11.4.3} \\ \text{dangles used to define shear strain} \\ \text{dangles used to define shear strain} \\ \text{damping constant} \\ \text{a} \\ \text{damping constant} \\ \text{angle of specific heats} \\ \text{damping constant} \\$	(W'_e, W'_m, W')		3.1.2b	
W''' hybrid energy function5.2.1 w width5.2.2 w energy density11.5.2c w' coenergy density8.5 X equilibrium position5.1.2a $(x, x_1, x_2,, x_k)$ displacement of mechanical node2.1.1 x dependent variable5.1.1 x_p particular solution of differential equation5.1.1 $(x_1, x_2, x_3), (x, y, z)$ cartesian coordinates of moving frame6.1 (x, β) constants along C^- and C^- characteristics, respectively9.1.1 (α, β) see $(10.2.20)$ or $(10.2.27)$ 11.4.3 α angles used to define shear strain11.2 (α, β) constant angles4.1.6b α space decay parameter7.1.4 α damping constant5.1.2b α equilibrium angle of torsional spring2.2.1a γ ratio of specific heats13.1.2 γ piezoelectric constant11.5.2c $\gamma, \gamma_0, \gamma'$ angular position10.2.1b Δ_0 amplitude of sinusoidal slope excitation10.2.1b Δ_1 distance between unstressed material10.2.1b Δ_1 distance between stressed positions of11.2.1a δ displacement of elastic material11.1, 9.1, 11.4.2a δ displacement of elastic material11.1, 9.1, 11.4.2a δ displacement of elastic material11.1, 9.1, 11.4.2a		•		
$\begin{array}{llllllllllllllllllllllllllllllllllll$	W''		5.2.1	
w'coenergy density8.5Xequilibrium position5.1.2a $(x, x_1, x_2, \ldots, x_k)$ displacement of mechanical node2.1.1xdependent variable5.1.1 x_p particular solution of differential equation5.1.1 $(x_1, x_2, x_3), (x, y, z)$ cartesian coordinates8.1, 6.1 (x, y, z) cartesian coordinates of moving frame6.1 (α, β) see (10.2.20) or (10.2.27)9.1.1 α transverse wavenumber11.4.3 (α, β) angles used to define shear strain11.2 (α, β) constant angles4.1.6b α space decay parameter7.1.4 α damping constant51.2b α equilibrium angle of torsional spring2.2.1a γ ratio of specific heats13.1.2 γ piezoelectric constant11.5.2c γ , γ_0 , γ' angular position11.5.2c Δ_0 amplitude of sinusoidal slope excitation10.2.1b Δ_0 amplitude of sinusoidal slope excitation10.2.1b Δ_1 distance between unstressed material11.2.1a Δ_1 distance between stressed positions of material points11.2.1a δ ()incremental change in ()8.5 δ , δ_1 , δ_0 displacement of elastic material11.1, 9.1, 11.4.2a δ thickness of incremental volume element6.2.1	w		5.2.2	
w'coenergy density8.5Xequilibrium position5.1.2a $(x, x_1, x_2, \ldots, x_k)$ displacement of mechanical node2.1.1xdependent variable5.1.1 x_p particular solution of differential equation5.1.1 $(x_1, x_2, x_3), (x, y, z)$ cartesian coordinates8.1, 6.1 (x, y, z) cartesian coordinates of moving frame6.1 (α, β) see (10.2.20) or (10.2.27)9.1.1 α transverse wavenumber11.4.3 (α, β) angles used to define shear strain11.2 (α, β) constant angles4.1.6b α space decay parameter7.1.4 α damping constant51.2b α equilibrium angle of torsional spring2.2.1a γ ratio of specific heats13.1.2 γ piezoelectric constant11.5.2c γ , γ_0 , γ' angular position11.5.2c Δ_0 amplitude of sinusoidal slope excitation10.2.1b Δ_0 amplitude of sinusoidal slope excitation10.2.1b Δ_1 distance between unstressed material11.2.1a Δ_1 distance between stressed positions of material points11.2.1a δ ()incremental change in ()8.5 δ , δ_1 , δ_0 displacement of elastic material11.1, 9.1, 11.4.2a δ thickness of incremental volume element6.2.1	W	energy density	11.5.2c	
Xequilibrium position $5.1.2a$ $(x, x_1, x_2, \dots, x_k)$ displacement of mechanical node $2.1.1$ x dependent variable $5.1.1$ x_p particular solution of differential equation $5.1.1$ $(x_1, x_2, x_3), (x, y, z)$ cartesian coordinates $8.1, 6.1$ (x, β) cartesian coordinates of moving frame 6.1 (α, β) constants along C^- and C^- characteristics, respectively $9.1.1$ (α, β) see $(10.2.20)$ or $(10.2.27)$ $9.1.1$ (α, β) angles used to define shear strain $9.1.1$ (α, β) angles used to define shear strain $9.1.1$ (α, β) constant angles 9.1	w'			
$ \begin{array}{cccccccccccccccccccccccccccccccccccc$	X		5.1.2a	
$\begin{array}{cccccccccccccccccccccccccccccccccccc$	$(x, x_1, x_2, \ldots, x_k)$		2.1.1	
$\begin{array}{c} x_p \\ (x_1,x_2,x_3), \ (x,y,z) \\ (x_1,x_2,x_3), \ (x,y,z) \\ (x_1,y',z') \\ (x_2,y',z') \\ (x_3,y) \\ (x_3,y) \\ (x_4,y) \\ (x_4,y) \\ (x_5,y) \\ ($	x		5.1.1	
$ \begin{array}{cccccccccccccccccccccccccccccccccccc$	x_p		5.1.1	
$ (x', y', z') $ cartesian coordinates of moving frame $ (\alpha, \beta) $ constants along C^{-} and C^{-} characteristics, respectively $ (\alpha, \beta) $ see $(10.2.20)$ or $(10.2.27)$ $ \alpha $ transverse wavenumber $ (\alpha, \beta) $ angles used to define shear strain $ (\alpha, \beta) $ constant angles $ \alpha $ space decay parameter $ \alpha $ damping constant $ \alpha $ damping constant $ \alpha $ equilibrium angle of torsional spring $ \alpha $ equilibrium angle of torsional spring $ \alpha $ ratio of specific heats $ \alpha $ piezoelectric constant $ \alpha $ angular position $ \alpha $ angular position $ \alpha $ distance between unstressed material $ \alpha $ points $ \alpha $ distance between stressed positions of material points $ \alpha $ displacement of elastic material $ \alpha $ displacement of elastic material $ \alpha $ displacement of column and $ \alpha $ displacement of castic material $ \alpha $ displacement of clastic material $ \alpha $ displacement of castic material $ \alpha $ displacement o			8.1 , 6.1	
$(\alpha,\beta) \qquad \text{constants along C^- and C^- characteristics,} \\ \text{respectively} \qquad 9.1.1$ $(\alpha,\beta) \qquad \text{see } (10.2.20) \text{ or } (10.2.27)$ $\alpha \qquad \text{transverse wavenumber} \qquad 11.4.3$ $(\alpha,\beta) \qquad \text{angles used to define shear strain} \qquad 11.2$ $(\alpha,\beta) \qquad \text{constant angles} \qquad 4.1.6b$ $\alpha \qquad \text{space decay parameter} \qquad 7.1.4$ $\alpha \qquad \text{damping constant} \qquad 5.1.2b$ $\alpha \qquad \text{equilibrium angle of torsional spring} \qquad 2.2.1a$ $\gamma \qquad \text{ratio of specific heats} \qquad 13.1.2$ $\gamma \qquad \text{piezoelectric constant} \qquad 11.5.2c$ $\gamma,\gamma_0,\gamma' \qquad \text{angular position}$ $\Delta_d(t) \qquad \text{slope excitation of string} \qquad 10.2.1b$ $\Delta \qquad \text{distance between unstressed material}$ $points \qquad 11.2.1a$ $\Delta \qquad \text{distance between stressed positions of}$ $\text{material points} \qquad 11.2.1a$ $\delta(\) \qquad \text{incremental change in ()} \qquad 8.5$ $\delta,\delta_1,\delta_0 \qquad \text{displacement of elastic material} \qquad 11.1,9.1,11.4.2a$ $\delta \qquad \text{thickness of incremental volume element} \qquad 6.2.1$	$(x^{\overline{\prime}},y^{\overline{\prime}},z^{\prime})$	cartesian coordinates of moving frame	6.1	
respectively 9.1.1 $(\alpha, \beta) \text{see } (10.2.20) \text{ or } (10.2.27)$ $\alpha \text{transverse wavenumber} 11.4.3$ $(\alpha, \beta) \text{angles used to define shear strain} 11.2$ $(\alpha, \beta) \text{constant angles} 4.1.6b$ $\alpha \text{space decay parameter} 7.1.4$ $\alpha \text{damping constant} 5.1.2b$ $\alpha \text{equilibrium angle of torsional spring} 2.2.1a$ $\gamma \text{ratio of specific heats} 13.1.2$ $\gamma \text{piezoelectric constant} 11.5.2c$ $\gamma, \gamma_0, \gamma' \text{angular position}$ $\Delta_d(t) \text{slope excitation of string} 10.2.1b$ $\Delta \text{distance between unstressed material}$ $\rho \text{oints} 11.2.1a$ $\Delta \text{distance between stressed positions of}$ $\text{material points} 11.2.1a$ $\delta(\cdot) \text{incremental change in } (\cdot) 8.5$ $\delta, \delta_1, \delta_0 \text{displacement of elastic material}$ $\delta \text{thickness of incremental volume element} 6.2.1$		constants along C^{-} and C^{-} characteristics,		
$\begin{array}{cccccccccccccccccccccccccccccccccccc$		respectively	9.1.1	
$\begin{array}{cccccccccccccccccccccccccccccccccccc$	(α, β)	see (10.2.20) or (10.2.27)		
$ \begin{array}{cccccccccccccccccccccccccccccccccccc$		transverse wavenumber	11.4.3	
$\begin{array}{cccccccccccccccccccccccccccccccccccc$	(α, β)	angles used to define shear strain	11.2	
$\begin{array}{cccccccccccccccccccccccccccccccccccc$	(α, β)	constant angles	4.1.6b	
$\begin{array}{cccccccccccccccccccccccccccccccccccc$	α	space decay parameter	7.1.4	
$\begin{array}{cccccccccccccccccccccccccccccccccccc$	α	damping constant	5.1.2b	
$\begin{array}{cccccccccccccccccccccccccccccccccccc$	α	equilibrium angle of torsional spring	2.2.1a	
$\begin{array}{cccccccccccccccccccccccccccccccccccc$	γ		13.1.2	
$\begin{array}{cccccccccccccccccccccccccccccccccccc$	γ		11.5.2c	
$\begin{array}{cccccccccccccccccccccccccccccccccccc$	$\gamma, \gamma_0, \gamma'$			
$\begin{array}{cccccccccccccccccccccccccccccccccccc$		slope excitation of string	10.2.1b	
$\begin{array}{cccccccccccccccccccccccccccccccccccc$	Δ_{0}		10.2.1b	
$\begin{array}{cccccccccccccccccccccccccccccccccccc$				
material points 11.2.1a $\delta(\)$ incremental change in () 8.5 $\delta, \delta_1, \delta_0$ displacement of elastic material 11.1, 9.1, 11.4.2a δ thickness of incremental volume element 6.2.1		points	11.2.1a	
$\begin{array}{lll} \delta(\) & \text{incremental change in ()} & 8.5 \\ \delta, \delta_1, \delta_0 & \text{displacement of elastic material} & 11.1, 9.1, 11.4.2a \\ \delta & \text{thickness of incremental volume element} & 6.2.1 \\ \end{array}$	Δ_{s}	distance between stressed positions of		
δ , δ_1 , δ_0 displacement of elastic material 11.1, 9.1, 11.4.2a δ thickness of incremental volume element 6.2.1		material points	11.2.1a	
δ thickness of incremental volume element 6.2.1	$\delta($	incremental change in ()	8.5	
δ thickness of incremental volume element 6.2.1		displacement of elastic material	11.1, 9.1, 11.4.2a	
δ torque angle 4.1.6a	δ	thickness of incremental volume element		
	δ	torque angle	4.1.6a	

Symbol	Symbol Meaning	
δ_{ij}	Kronecker delta	8.1
$(\overset{\circ}{\delta_{+}}, \overset{\circ}{\delta_{-}})$	wave components traveling in the	
	$\pm x$ -directions	9.1.1
€	linear permittivity	1.1.1b
ϵ_0	permittivity of free space	1.1.1a
η	efficiency of an induction motor	4.1.6b
η	second coefficient of viscosity	14.1.1c
$\theta, \theta_i, \theta_m$	angular displacement	2.1.1, 3.1.1, 5.2.1
θ	power factor angle; phase angle between	
	current and voltage	4.1.6a
θ	equilibrium angle	5.2.1
$\dot{m{ heta}}$	angular velocity of armature	6.4.1
θ_m	maximum angular deflection	5.2.1
$(\lambda, \lambda_1, \lambda_2, \ldots, \lambda_k)$	magnetic flux linkage	2.1.1, 6.4.1, 4.1.7,
λ_a		4.1.3, 4.1
$(\lambda_a, \lambda_b, \lambda_c)$		
$(\lambda_{ar}, \lambda_{as}, \lambda_{br}, \lambda_{bs})$		
(λ_r, λ_s)		
λ	Lamé constant for elastic material	11.2.3
λ	wavelength	7.1.4
μ	linear permeability	1.1.1a
μ , (μ_+, μ)	mobility	12.3.1, 1.1.1b
μ	coefficient of viscosity	14.1.1
$\mu_{m{d}}$	coefficient of dynamic friction	2.2.1b
μ_0	permeability of free space	1.1.1a
μ_s	coefficient of static friction	2.2.1b
v v	Poisson's ratio for elastic material	11.2.2 10.1.4
ν (ξ , <i>ξ</i>)	damping frequency	8.5
	continuum displacement initial deflection of string	9.2
ξ ₀	amplitude of sinusoidal driving deflection	9.2
$\xi_d \\ (\xi_n(x), \xi_n(x))$	nth eigenfunctions	9.2.1b
$(\xi_n(\omega), \xi_n(\omega))$ (ξ_+, ξ)	amplitudes of forward and backward	7.2.10
(5+) 5-/	traveling waves	9.2
$\dot{\xi}_0(x)$	initial velocity of string	9.2
ρ	mass density	2.2.1c
ρ_f	free charge density	1.1.1a
ρ_s	surface mass density	11.3
Σ	surface of discontinuity	6.2
σ	conductivity	1.1.1 a
σ_f	free surface charge density	1.1.1a
σ_m	surface mass density of membrane	9.2
σ_o	surface charge density	7.2.3
σ_s	surface conductivity	1.1.1a
σ_u	surface charge density	7.2.3
τ	surface traction	8.2.1
$ au, au_d$	diffusion time constant	7.1.1, 7.1.2a
τ	relaxation time	7.2.1a

Symbol	Symbol Meaning		
$ au_e$	electrical time constant	5.2.2	
$ au_m$	time for air gap to close	5.2.2	
$ au_o$	time constant	5.1.3	
$ au_t$	traversal time	7.1.2a	
φ	electric potential	7.2	
φ	magnetic flux	2.1.1	
φ	cylindrical coordinate	2.1.1	
φ	potential for H when $J_f = 0$	8.5.2	
φ	flow potential	12.2	
χε	electric susceptibility	1.1.1b	
χ_m	magnetic susceptibility	1.1.1a	
ψ	the divergence of the material		
	displacement	11.4	
ψ	angle defined in Fig. 6.4.2	6.4.1	
ψ	angular position in the air gap measured		
	from stator winding (a) magnetic axis	4.1.4	
Ψ	electromagnetic force potential	12.2	
Ψ	angular deflection of wire	10.4.3	
Ω	equilibrium rotational speed	5.1.2b	
Ω	rotation vector in elastic material	11.2.1a	
Ω_n	real part of eigenfrequency (10.1.47)	10.1.4	
ω , (ω_r, ω_s)	radian frequency of electrical excitation	4.1.6a, 4.1.2	
ω	natural angular frequency (Im s)	5.1.2b	
ω , ω_m	angular velocity	2.2.1c, 4.1.2	
ω_c	cutoff frequency for evanescent waves	10.1.2	
ω_d	driving frequency	9.2	
ω_n	nth eigenfrequency	9.2	
ω_o	natural angular frequency	5.1.3	
(ω_r, ω_i)	real and imaginary parts of ω	10.0	
▼	nabla	6.1	
$oldsymbol{ abla}_{oldsymbol{\Sigma}}$	surface divergence	6.2.1	

Appendix E

SUMMARY OF PARTS I AND II AND USEFUL THEOREMS

IDENTITIES

$$\mathbf{A} \times \mathbf{B} \cdot \mathbf{C} = \mathbf{A} \cdot \mathbf{B} \times \mathbf{C},$$

$$\mathbf{A} \times (\mathbf{B} \times \mathbf{C}) = \mathbf{B}(\mathbf{A} \cdot \mathbf{C}) - \mathbf{C}(\mathbf{A} \cdot \mathbf{B})$$

$$\nabla(\phi + \psi) = \nabla \phi + \nabla \psi,$$

$$\nabla \cdot (\mathbf{A} + \mathbf{B}) = \nabla \cdot \mathbf{A} + \nabla \cdot \mathbf{B},$$

$$\nabla \times (\mathbf{A} + \mathbf{B}) = \nabla \times \mathbf{A} + \nabla \times \mathbf{B},$$

$$\nabla(\phi \psi) = \phi \nabla \psi + \psi \nabla \phi,$$

$$\nabla \cdot (\psi \mathbf{A}) = \mathbf{A} \cdot \nabla \psi + \psi \nabla \cdot \mathbf{A},$$

$$\nabla \cdot (\mathbf{A} \times \mathbf{B}) = \mathbf{B} \cdot \nabla \times \mathbf{A} - \mathbf{A} \cdot \nabla \times \mathbf{B},$$

$$\nabla \cdot \nabla \phi = \nabla^2 \phi,$$

$$\nabla \cdot \nabla \times \mathbf{A} = 0,$$

$$\nabla \times \nabla \phi = 0,$$

$$\nabla \times \nabla \phi = 0,$$

$$\nabla \times (\nabla \times \mathbf{A}) = \nabla(\nabla \cdot \mathbf{A}) - \nabla^2 \mathbf{A},$$

$$(\nabla \times \mathbf{A}) \times \mathbf{A} = (\mathbf{A} \cdot \nabla)\mathbf{A} - \frac{1}{2}\nabla(\mathbf{A} \cdot \mathbf{A}),$$

$$\nabla(\mathbf{A} \cdot \mathbf{B}) = (\mathbf{A} \cdot \nabla)\mathbf{B} + (\mathbf{B} \cdot \nabla)\mathbf{A} + \mathbf{A} \times (\nabla \times \mathbf{B}) + \mathbf{B} \times (\nabla \times \mathbf{A})$$

$$\nabla \times (\phi \mathbf{A}) = \nabla \phi \times \mathbf{A} + \phi \nabla \times \mathbf{A},$$

$$\nabla \times (\phi \mathbf{A}) = \nabla \phi \times \mathbf{A} + \phi \nabla \times \mathbf{A},$$

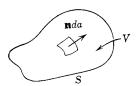
$$\nabla \times (\mathbf{A} \times \mathbf{B}) = \mathbf{A}(\nabla \cdot \mathbf{B}) - \mathbf{B}(\nabla \cdot \mathbf{A}) + (\mathbf{B} \cdot \nabla)\mathbf{A} - (\mathbf{A} \cdot \nabla)\mathbf{B}.$$

THEOREMS

$$\int_a^b \nabla \phi \cdot d\mathbf{l} = \phi_b - \phi_a.$$



Divergence theorem
$$\oint_{S} \mathbf{A} \cdot \mathbf{n} \ da = \int_{V} \nabla \cdot \mathbf{A} \ dV$$



Stokes's theorem
$$\oint_C \mathbf{A} \cdot d\mathbf{l} = \int_S (\nabla \times \mathbf{A}) \cdot \mathbf{n} \, da$$

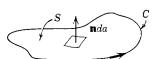
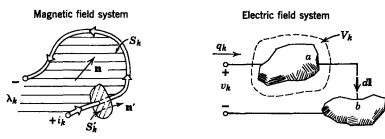


Table 1.2 Summary of Quasi-Static Electromagnetic Equations

	Differential Equa	ations	Integral Equations	
Magnetic field system	$\nabla \times \mathbf{H} = \mathbf{J}_f$	(1.1.1)	$\oint_C \mathbf{H} \cdot d\mathbf{l} = \int_S \mathbf{J}_f \cdot \mathbf{n} da$	(1.1,20)
	$\mathbf{\nabla \cdot B} = 0$	(1.1.2)	$\oint_S \mathbf{B} \cdot \mathbf{n} da = 0$	(1.1.21)
	$\nabla \cdot \mathbf{J}_f = 0$	(1.1.3)	$\oint_S \mathbf{J}_f \cdot \mathbf{n} \ da = 0$	(1,1,22)
	$\nabla \times \mathbf{E} = -\frac{\partial \mathbf{B}}{\partial t}$	(1.1.5)	$\oint_C \mathbf{E}' \cdot d\mathbf{l} = -\frac{d}{dt} \int_S \mathbf{B} \cdot \mathbf{n} da$	(1.1.23)
			where $\mathbf{E}' = \mathbf{E} + \mathbf{v} \times \mathbf{B}$	
Electric field system	$\nabla \times E = 0$	(1.1.11)	$\oint_C \mathbf{E} \cdot d\mathbf{l} = 0$	(1.1.24)
	$\nabla \cdot \mathbf{p} = \rho_f$	(1.1.12)	$\oint_{S} \mathbf{D} \cdot \mathbf{n} da = \int_{V} \rho_{f} dV$	(1.1.25)
	$ abla \cdot \mathbf{J}_f = -\frac{\partial ho_f}{\partial t}$		J_S $u_i J_V$	(1.1.26)
	$\nabla \times \mathbf{H} = \mathbf{J}_f + \frac{\partial \mathbf{D}}{\partial t}$	(1.1.15)	$\oint_C \mathbf{H'} \cdot d\mathbf{I} = \int_S \mathbf{J'_f} \cdot \mathbf{n} da + \frac{d}{dt} \int_S \mathbf{D} \cdot \mathbf{n} da$	(1.1.27)
			where $J'_f = J_f - \rho_f v$ $H' = H - v \times D$	
			$\mathbf{H} = \mathbf{H} - \mathbf{V} \times \mathbf{D}$	

Table 2.1 Summary of Terminal Variables and Terminal Relations



Definition of Terminal Variables

Flux Charge
$$\lambda_k = \int_{S_k} \mathbf{B} \cdot \mathbf{n} \, da \qquad q_k = \int_{V_k} \rho_f \, dV$$
 Current Voltage
$$i_k = \int_{S_k'} \mathbf{J}_f \cdot \mathbf{n}' \, da \qquad v_k = \int_a^b \mathbf{E} \cdot d\mathbf{l}$$
 Terminal Conditions
$$v_k = \frac{d\lambda_k}{dt} \qquad i_k = \frac{dq_k}{dt}$$

$$\lambda_k = \lambda_k (i_1 \cdots i_N; \text{ geometry}) \qquad q_k = q_k (v_1 \cdots v_N; \text{ geometry})$$

$$i_k = i_k (\lambda_1 \cdots \lambda_N; \text{ geometry}) \qquad v_k = v_k (q_1 \cdots q_N; \text{ geometry})$$

and M Mechanical Terminal Pairs*

Magnetic Field Systems	Electric Field Systems	
	Conservation of Energy	
$V_m = \sum_{i=1}^{N} i_i d\lambda_i - \sum_{i=1}^{M} f_i^e dx_i$	(a) $dW_e = \sum_{i=1}^{N} v_i dq_i - \sum_{i=1}^{M} f_i^e dx_i$	

$$dW_{m} = \sum_{j=1}^{N} i_{j} d\lambda_{j} - \sum_{j=1}^{M} f_{j}^{e} dx_{j}$$
(a)
$$dW_{e} = \sum_{j=1}^{N} v_{j} dq_{j} - \sum_{j=1}^{M} f_{j}^{e} dx_{j}$$
(b)
$$dW'_{m} = \sum_{j=1}^{N} \lambda_{j} di_{j} + \sum_{j=1}^{M} f_{j}^{e} dx_{j}$$
(c)
$$dW'_{e} = \sum_{j=1}^{N} q_{j} dv_{j} + \sum_{j=1}^{M} f_{j}^{e} dx_{j}$$
(d)

Forces of Electric Origin, j = 1, ..., M

$$f_{j}^{e} = -\frac{\partial W_{m}(\lambda_{1}, \dots, \lambda_{N}; x_{1}, \dots, x_{M})}{\partial x_{j}}$$

$$(e) \qquad f_{j}^{e} = -\frac{\partial W_{e}(q_{1}, \dots, q_{N}; x_{1}, \dots, x_{M})}{\partial x_{j}}$$

$$(f)$$

$$f_{j}^{e} = \frac{\partial W'_{m}(i_{1}, \dots, i_{N}; x_{1}, \dots, x_{M})}{\partial x_{s}}$$

$$(g) \qquad f_{j}^{e} = \frac{\partial W'_{e}(v_{1}, \dots, v_{N}; x_{1}, \dots, x_{M})}{\partial x_{s}}$$

$$(h)$$

Relation of Energy to Coenergy

$$W_m + W'_m = \sum_{j=1}^N \lambda_j i_j$$
 (i) $W_e + W'_e = \sum_{j=1}^N v_j q_j$ (j)

Energy and Coenergy from Electrical Terminal Relations

$$W_{m} = \sum_{j=1}^{N} \int_{0}^{\lambda_{j}} i_{j}(\lambda_{1}, \dots, \lambda_{j-1}, \lambda'_{j}, 0, \dots, 0; x_{1}, \dots, x_{M}) d\lambda'_{j} \quad (k) \qquad W_{e} = \sum_{j=1}^{N} \int_{0}^{q_{j}} v_{j}(q_{1}, \dots, q_{j-1}, q'_{j}, 0, \dots, 0; x_{1}, \dots, x_{M}) dq'_{j} \quad (l)$$

$$W'_{m} = \sum_{j=1}^{N} \int_{0}^{i_{j}} \lambda_{j}(i_{1}, \dots, i_{j-1}, i'_{j}, 0, \dots, 0; x_{1}, \dots, x_{M}) di'_{j} \quad (m) \qquad W'_{e} = \sum_{j=1}^{N} \int_{0}^{v_{j}} q_{j}(v_{1}, \dots, v_{j-1}, v'_{j}, 0, \dots, 0; x_{1}, \dots, x_{M}) dv'_{j} \quad (n)$$

^{*} The mechanical variables f_i and x_j can be regarded as the jth force and displacement or the jth torque T_i and angular displacement θ_i .

 $\mathbf{D} = \epsilon_0 \mathbf{E} + \mathbf{P}$

(1.1.13) P' = P

E6

Table 6.1 Differential Equations, Transformations, and Boundary Conditions for Quasi-static Electromagnetic Systems with Moving Media

			MILLANTAL	vicuia		
	Differential Equ	ations	Transforma	tions	Boundary Conditions	
	$\nabla \times \mathbf{H} = \mathbf{J}_f$	(1,1,1)	H' = H	(6.1.35)	$\mathbf{n}\times(\mathbf{H}^a-\mathbf{H}^b)=\mathbf{K}_f$	(6.2.14)
	$\nabla \cdot \mathbf{B} = 0$	(1.1.2)	$\mathbf{B}' = \mathbf{B}$	(6.1.37)	$\mathbf{n}\cdot(\mathbf{B}^a-\mathbf{B}^b)=0$	(6.2.7)
Magnetic field	$\nabla \cdot \mathbf{J}_f = 0$	(1.1.3)	$\mathbf{J}_f' = \mathbf{J}_f$	(6.1.36)	$\mathbf{n}\cdot(\mathbf{J}_f{}^a-\mathbf{J}_f{}^b)+\nabla_{\Sigma}\cdot\mathbf{K}_f=0$	(6.2.9)
systems	$\nabla \times \mathbf{E} = -\frac{\partial \mathbf{B}}{\partial t}$	(1.1.5)	$\mathbf{E}' = \mathbf{E} + \mathbf{v}^r \times \mathbf{B}$	(6.1.38)	$\mathbf{n} \times (\mathbf{E}^a - \mathbf{E}^b) = v_n(\mathbf{B}^a - \mathbf{B}^b)$	(6.2,22)
	$\mathbf{B} = \mu_0(\mathbf{H} + \mathbf{M})$	(1.1.4)	M' = M	(6.1.39)		
	$\nabla \times \mathbf{E} = 0$	(1.1.11)	$\mathbf{E}' = \mathbf{E}$	(6.1.54)	$\mathbf{n} \times (\mathbf{E}^a - \mathbf{E}^b) = 0$	(6.2.31)
	$\nabla \cdot \mathbf{D} = \rho_f$	(1.1.12)	D' = D	(6.1.55)	$\mathbf{n} \cdot (\mathbf{D}^a - \mathbf{D}^b) = \sigma_f$	(6.2.33)
			$ ho_f' = ho_f$	(6.1.56)		
Electric field	$\nabla \cdot \mathbf{J}_f = -\frac{\partial \rho_f}{\partial t}$	(1.1.14)	$\mathbf{J}_f' = \mathbf{J}_f - \rho_f \mathbf{v}^r$	(6.1.58)	$\mathbf{n} \cdot (\mathbf{J}_f^a - \mathbf{J}_f^b) + \nabla_{\Sigma} \cdot \mathbf{K}_f = v_n(\rho_f^a - \rho_f^b) - \frac{\partial \sigma_f}{\partial t}$	(6.2.36)
systems	$\nabla \times \mathbf{H} = \mathbf{J}_f + \frac{\partial \mathbf{D}}{\partial t}$	(1.1.15)	$\mathbf{H}' = \mathbf{H} - \mathbf{v}^r \times \mathbf{D}$	(6.1.57)	$\mathbf{n} \times (\mathbf{H}^a - \mathbf{H}^b) = \mathbf{K}_f + v_n \mathbf{n} \times [\mathbf{n} \times (\mathbf{D}^a - \mathbf{D}^b)]$	(6.2.38)

(6.1.59)

Appendix F

GLOSSARY OF COMMONLY USED SYMBOLS

Section references indicate where symbols of a given significance are introduced; grouped symbols are accompanied by their respective references. The absence of a section reference indicates that a symbol has been applied for a variety of purposes. Nomenclature used in examples is not included.

Symbol	Meaning	Section
	cross-sectional area	
A_i	coefficient in differential equation	5.1.1
(A_n^+, A_n^-)	complex amplitudes of components of nth	
	mode	9.2.1
A_{w}	cross-sectional area of armature conductor	6.4.1
а	spacing of pole faces in magnetic circuit	8.5.1
$a, (a_c, a_s)$	phase velocity of acoustic related waves	13.2.1, 11.4.1
a_b	Alfvén velocity	12.2.3
(a,b,c)	Lagrangian coordinates	11.1
a_i	constant coefficient in differential equation	5.1.1
\mathbf{a}_{p}	instantaneous acceleration of point p fixed in material	2.2.1c
D D D		2.2.10
B, B_r, B_s	damping constant for linear, angular and square law dampers	2.2.1b, 4.1.1, 5.2.2
$\mathbf{B}, \mathbf{B}_i, B_0$	magnetic flux density	1.1.1a, 8.1, 6.4.2
B_i	induced flux density	7.0
$(B_r, B_{ra}, B_{rb}, B_{rm})$	radial components of air-gap flux	
	densities	4.1.4
$[B_{rf},(B_{rf})_{\mathrm{av}}]$	radial flux density due to field current	6.4.1
h	width of pole faces in magnetic circuit	8.5
b C	half thickness of thin beam	11.4.2b
C	contour of integration	1.1.2a
$C, (C_a, C_b), C_o$	capacitance	2.1.2, 7.2.1a, 5.2.1
C , (C_a, C_b) , C_o C	coefficient in boundary condition	9.1.1
С	the curl of the displacement	11.4
(<i>C</i> +, <i>C</i> −)	designation of characteristic lines	9.1.1

Symbol	Meaning	Section
c_p	specific heat capacity at constant pressure	13.1.2
c_v	specific heat capacity at constant volume	13.1.2
D d	electric displacement length	1.1.1a
da	elemental area	1.1.2a
$d\mathbf{f}_n$	total elemental force on material in rigid body	2.2.1c
dl	elemental line segment	1.1.2a
$d\mathbf{T}_n$	torque on elemental volume of material	2.2.1c
dV	elemental volume	1.1,2b
E	constant of motion	5.2.1
E	Young's modulus or the modulus of	9.1
E E	elasticity	
E, E_o E_f	electric field intensity magnitude of armature voltage generated by field current in a synchronous	1.1.1a, 5.1.2d
***	machine	4.1.6a
E_{i}	induced electric field intensity	7.0
e_{11}, e_{ij}	strain tensor	9.1, 11.2
e_{ij}	strain-rate tensor	14.1.1a
<u>F</u>	magnetomotive force (mmf)	13.2.2
F	force density	1.1.1a
F	complex amplitude of $f(t)$	5.1.1
F_{0}	amplitude of sinusoidal driving force	9.1.3
f	equilibrium tension of string	9.2
f	driving function	5.1.1
$f, \mathbf{f}, f^e, f^s, f_i, f_i, f_1$	force	2.2.1, 2.2.1c, 3.1, 5.1.2a, 3.1.2b, 8.1, 9.1
f	arbitrary scalar function	6.1
f'	scalar function in moving coordinate system	6.1
f	three-dimensional surface	6.2
f	integration constant	11.4.2a
Ğ	a constant	5.1.2c
G	shear modulus of elasticity	11.2.2
\overline{G}	speed coefficient	6.4.1
Ğ	conductance	3.1
8	air-gap length	5.2.1
g, g	acceleration of gravity	5.1.2c, 12.1.3
(H, H_x, H_y, H_z)	magnetic field intensity	1.1.1a
h	specific enthalpy	13.1.2
$I, I, (I_r, I_s), I_f$	electrical current	10.4.3, 12.2.1a, 4.1.2, 6.4.1
$(i, i_1, i_2, \ldots, i_k),$ $(i_{ar}, i_{as}, i_{br}, i_{bs}),$ $i_a, (i_a, i_b, i_c),$ $(i_f, i_t), (i_r, i_s)$	electrical current	2.1, 4.1.3, 6.4.1, 4.1.7, 6.4.1, 4.1

Symbol	Meaning	Section
$oxed{\mathbf{i_n}}$	unit vector perpendicular to area of	
	integration	6.2.1
\mathbf{i}_{s}	unit vector normal to surface of	
	integration	6.2.1
$(i_x, i_y, i_z), (i_1, i_2, i_3)$	unit vectors in coordinate directions	2.2.1c
J , J_f	current density	7.0, 1.1.1a
$J, J_{r}, (J_{x}, J_{y}, J_{z})$	moment of inertia	5.1.2b, 4.1.1, 2.2.1c
J_{xz}, J_{yz}	products of inertia	2.2.1c
İ	$\sqrt{-1}$	4.1.6a
'K	loading factor	13.2.2
K , K_f	surface current density	7.0, 1.1.1a
K .	linear or torsional spring constant	2.2.1a
K_i	induced surface current density	7.0
$k, k_c, (k_r, k_i)$	wavenumber	7.1.3, 10.1.3, 10.0
k	summation index	2.1.1
 k	maximum coefficient of coupling	4.1.6b
k_n	nth eigenvalue	9.2
$(L, L_1, L_2), (L_a, L_f),$	inductance	2.1.1, 6.4.1, 2.1.1,
$L_m, (L_0, L_2),$		4.2.1, 4.1.1, 4.2.4
$(L_r,L_s,L_{sr}),L_{ss}$	1 1 0 1 11	(0.1
L	length of incremental line segment	6.2.1
<i>i</i>	value of relative displacement for which spring force is zero	2.2.1a
l, l_w, l_y	length	1400
M	Hartmann number	14.2.2
M	mass of one mole of gas in kilograms	13.1.2
M	Mach number	13,2,1
M	mass	2.2.1c
M	number of mechanical terminal pairs	2.1.1
M, M_s	mutual inductance	4.1.1, 4.2.4
M	magnetization density	1.1.1a
m	mass/unit length of string	9.2
N	number of electrical terminal pairs	2.1.1
N	number of turns	5.2.2
n	number density of ions	12.3.1
n	integer	7.1.1
n D	unit normal vector	1.1.2
P	polarization density	1.1.1a
P	power	12.2.1a
p	number of pole pairs in a machine	4.1.8
p	power per unit area	14.2.1
p	pressure	5.1.2d and 12.1.4
p_e, p_g, p_m, p_r	power	4.1.6a, 4.1.6b, 4.1.2, 4.1.6b
Q	electric charge	7.2.1a
q, q_i, q_k	electric charge	1.1.3 and 2.1.2, 8.1, 2.1.2
R, R_i, R_o	radius	

Symbol	Meaning	Section
$R, R_a, R_b, R_f, R_r, R_s$	resistance	
(R, R_g)	gas constant	13.1.2
R _e	electric Reynolds number	7.0
R_m	magnetic Reynolds number	7.0
<i>r</i>	radial coordinate	
r	position vector of material	2.2.1c
r'	position vector in moving reference frame	6.1
\mathbf{r}_{m}	center of mass of rigid body	2.2.1c
S	reciprocal modulus of elasticity	11.5.2c
S	surface of integration	1.1.2a
S	normalized frequency	7.2.4
S	membrane tension	9.2
S_z	transverse force/unit length acting on string	9.2
S	complex frequency	5.1.1
(s, s_{mT})	slip	4.1.6b
s_i	/th root of characteristic equation, a	5.1.1
T	natural frequency period of oscillation	5.2.1
T	temperature	13.1.2
T , T , T^e , T_{em} , T_m ,	torque	2.2.1c, 5.1.2b, 3.1.1,
T_0, T_1	torquo	4.1.6b, 4.1.1, 6.4.1,
mr.	and the second	6.4.1
T	surface force	8.4
T_{ij}^{m}	mechanical stress tensor	13.1.2
T_{mn}	the component of the stress-tensor in the mth-direction on a cartesian surface with	
	a normal vector in the nth-direction	8.1
T_{or}	constant of coulomb damping	4.1.1
T_o	initial stress distribution on thin rod	9.1.1
T	longitudinal stress on a thin rod	9.1.1
T_z	transverse force per unit area on	
	membrane	9.2
T_2	transverse force per unit area acting on	
	thin beam	11.4.2b
t,	time	1.1.1
t'	time measured in moving reference frame	6.1
$oldsymbol{U}$	gravitational potential	12.1.3
U	longitudinal steady velocity of string or membrane	10.2
u	internal energy per unit mass	13.1.1
и	surface coordinate	11.3
$u_0(x-x_0)$	unit impulse at $x = x_0$	9.2.1
u	transverse deflection of wire in x-direction	10.4.3
$u_{-1}(t)$	unit step occurring at $t = 0$	5.1.2b
V, V_m	velocity	7.0, 13.2.3
V	volume	1.1.2
V, V_a, V_f, V_o, V_s	voltage	
V	potential energy	5.2.1

$\begin{array}{c} v, \mathbf{V} \\ (v, \mathbf{v}_1, \dots, \mathbf{v}_k) \\ v, (v_0, v_0, v_0), v_0, v_0, v_0, v_0, v_0, v_0, v_0, v_0$	Symbol Meaning		Section	
$v_1, v_0, v_b, v_b, v_b, v_b, v_b, v_b, v_b, v_b$	υ, ∀	velocity		
$v'_1, (v_a, v_b, v_c), v_c)$ v_p, v_{p_0}, v_t v_h v_a v_b $v_$	(v, v_1, \ldots, v_k)	voltage	2.1.1	
$\begin{array}{c} v_{f_1}, v_{o_0}, v_t \\ v_{o_0} \\ v_{o_0} \\ v_{o_1} \\ v_{o_2} \\ v_{o_3} \\ v_{o_4} \\ v_{o_1} \\ v_{o_2} \\ v_{o_4} \\ v_{o_5} \\ v_{o_7} \\ v_{o_$		voltage		
$\begin{array}{c} v_0 \\ v_y \\ v_y \\ v_z \\$		•		
$\begin{array}{c} v_{0} \\ v_{p} \\$	v_n	velocity of surface in normal direction	6.2.1	
$\begin{array}{c} v_p \\ v' \\ v' \\ \end{array} \qquad \begin{array}{c} \text{phase velocity} \\ \text{relative velocity of inertial reference frames} \\ v_s \\ \hline \\ \sqrt{f/m} \text{ for a string under tension } f \text{ and} \\ \hline \\ \text{having mass/unit length } m \\ \hline \\ v \\ \hline \\ \text{longitudinal material velocity on thin rod} \\ v \\ \hline \\ \text{transverse deflection of wire in y-direction} \\ \text{coupling} \\ \hline \\ \text{coupling} \\ \hline \\ \text{minimal mass/unit length } m \\ \hline \\ \text{v} \\ \hline \\ \text{longitudinal material velocity on thin rod} \\ \text{transverse deflection of wire in y-direction} \\ \text{coupling} \\ \hline \\ \text{coupling} \\ \hline \\ \text{minimal mass/minimal material velocity on thin rod} \\ \text{transverse deflection of wire in y-direction} \\ \text{coupling} \\ \hline \\ \text{solution} \\ \text{coupling} \\ \hline \\ \text{minimal mass/minimal material velocity on thin rod} \\ \text{transverse deflection of wire in y-direction} \\ \text{coupling} \\ \text{3.1.1} \\ \text{3.1.2b} \\ \text{coupling} \\ \text{3.1.1} \\ \text{3.1.2b} \\ \text{coupling} \\ \text{minimal mass/minimal material velocity on thin rod} \\ \text{solution} \\ \text{solution} \\ \text{coupling} \\ \text{3.1.1} \\ \text{3.1.2b} \\ \text{coupling} \\ \text{3.1.1} \\ \text{3.1.2b} \\ \text{coupling} \\ \text{3.1.1} \\ \text{3.1.2b} \\ \text{coupling} \\ \text{minimal mass/minimal material velocity on thin rod} \\ \text{3.1.1} \\ \text{3.1.2b} \\ \text{coupling} \\ \text{3.1.2} \\ \text{4.1.6b} \\ \text{3.1.2} \\ 4$		initial velocity distribution on thin rod	9.1.1	
relative velocity of inertial reference frames v_s $\sqrt{f/m}$ for a string under tension f and having mass/unit length m longitudinal material velocity on thin rod v transverse deflection of wire in y -direction energy stored in electromechanical coupling (W_e, W_m) coenergy stored in electromechanical coupling (W'_e, W'_m, W') coenergy stored in electromechanical coupling w hybrid energy function v width v some energy density v some energy stored in electromechanical v some energy store			9.1.1 and 10.2	
v_g $\sqrt{f/m}$ for a string under tension f and having mass/unit length m 10.1.1 v longitudinal material velocity on thin rod transverse deflection of wire in y -direction10.4.3 (W_e, W_m) energy stored in electromechanical coupling3.1.1 (W_e, W_m) conergy stored in electromechanical coupling3.1.2 W'' hybrid energy function5.2.1 w width5.2.2 w energy density11.5.2c w' coenergy density8.5 X equilibrium position5.1.2a (x_1, x_2, \dots, x_k) displacement of mechanical node2.1.1 x_p particular solution of differential equation5.1.1 (x_1, x_2, x_3) , (x, y, z) cartesian coordinates8.1, 6.1 (x, f) cartesian coordinates of moving frame6.1 (α, β) cartesian coordinates of moving frame6.1 (α, β) see (10.2.20) or (10.2.27)9.1.1 α transverse wavenumber11.4.3 (α, β) angles used to define shear strain11.2 (α, β) angles used to define shear strain11.2 (α, β) constant angles4.1.6b α damping constant5.1.2b α quillibrium angle of torsional spring2.2.1a γ ratio of specific heats13.1.2 γ piezoelectric constant11.5.2c γ piezoelectric constant11.5.2c γ piezoelectric constant10.2.1b Δ_0 amplitude of sinusoidal slope excitatio			6.1	
$\begin{array}{c} v & longitudinal material velocity on thin rod \\ v & transverse deflection of wire in y-direction \\ (W_e, W_m) & energy stored in electromechanical \\ coupling & 3.1.1 \\ (W'_e, W'_m, W') & coenergy stored in electromechanical \\ coupling & 3.1.2b \\ coupling & 5.2.1 \\ w & width & 5.2.2 \\ w' & energy density & 11.5.2c \\ w' & coenergy density & 8.5 \\ X & equilibrium position & 5.1.2a \\ (x, x_1, x_2, \dots, x_k) & displacement of mechanical node & 2.1.1 \\ dependent variable & 5.1.1 \\ x_p & cartesian coordinates & 8.1, 6.1 \\ (x_1, x_2, x_3), (x, y, z) & cartesian coordinates of moving frame & 6.1 \\ (\alpha, \beta) & cartesian coordinates of moving frame & 6.1 \\ (\alpha, \beta) & see (10.2.20) \text{ or } (10.2.27) \\ \alpha & transverse wavenumber & 11.4.3 \\ (\alpha, \beta) & angles used to define shear strain & 11.2 \\ (\alpha, \beta) & constant angles & 4.1.6b \\ \alpha & space decay parameter & 7.1.4 \\ \alpha & damping constant & 5.1.2b \\ \alpha & equilibrium angle of torsional spring & 2.2.1a \\ \gamma' & ratio of specific heats & 13.1.2 \\ \gamma' & piezoelectric constant & 11.5.2c \\ \gamma', \gamma_0, \gamma' & angular position \\ \Delta_a(t) & slope excitation of string & 10.2.1b \\ \Delta_b & distance between unstressed material \\ points & 11.2.1a \\ \Delta_b & distance between stressed positions of material points & 11.2.1a \\ \delta() & incremental change in () & 6.2.1 \\ \delta() & displacement of elastic material & 11.1, 9.1, 11.4.2a \\ 6(.2.1) & displacement of elastic material & 11.1, 9.1, 11.4.2a \\ 6(.2.1) & displacement of elastic material & 11.1, 9.1, 11.4.2a \\ 6(.2.1) & displacement of elastic material & 11.1, 9.1, 11.4.2a \\ 6(.2.1) & displacement of elastic material & 11.1, 9.1, 11.4.2a \\ 6(.2.1) & displacement of elastic material & 11.1, 9.1, 11.4.2a \\ 6(.2.1) & displacement of elastic material & 11.1, 9.1, 11.4.2a \\ 6(.2.1) & displacement of elastic material & 11.1, 9.1, 11.4.2a \\ 6(.2.1) & displacement of elastic material & 11.1, 9.1, 11.4.2a \\ 6(.2.1) & displacement of elastic material & 11.1, 9.1, 11.4.2a \\ 6(.2.1) & displacement $	v_s	$\sqrt{f/m}$ for a string under tension f and	10.1.1	
transverse deflection of wire in y-direction (W_e, W_m) energy stored in electromechanical coupling 3.1.1 (W_e', W_m', W') coenergy stored in electromechanical 3.1.2b coupling W'' hybrid energy function 5.2.1 W width 5.2.2 energy density 11.5.2c W' energy density 8.5 W' equilibrium position 5.1.2a dependent variable particular solution of differential equation $(x_1, x_2, x_3), (x, y, z)$ cartesian coordinates $(x_1, y_2, x_3), (x_2, y_2, z)$ cartesian coordinates of moving frame $(x_1, x_2, x_3), (x_2, y_2, z)$ cartesian coordinates of moving frame $(x_1, x_2, x_3), (x_2, y_2, z)$ cartesian coordinates of moving frame $(x_1, x_2, x_3), (x_2, y_2, z)$ cartesian coordinates of moving frame $(x_1, x_2, x_3), (x_2, y_2, z)$ cartesian coordinates of $(x_2, y_2, z_2, z_3), (x_2, y_2, z_3)$ constants along $(x_2, z_3, z_3), (x_2, z_3, z_4, z_4, z_5)$ see $(x_2, y_2, z_4, z_4, z_4, z_4, z_4, z_4, z_4, z_4$	v		9.1.1	
$ (W_e, W_m) \qquad \text{energy stored in electromechanical coupling} \qquad 3.1.1 \\ (W_e, W_m', W') \qquad \text{coenergy stored in electromechanical coupling} \\ W'' \qquad \text{hybrid energy function} \qquad 5.2.1 \\ w \qquad \text{width} \qquad 5.2.2 \\ w \qquad \text{energy density} \qquad 11.5.2c \\ w' \qquad \text{coenergy density} \qquad 8.5 \\ X \qquad \text{equilibrium position} \qquad 5.1.2a \\ (x, x_1, x_2, \dots, x_k) \qquad \text{displacement of mechanical node} \qquad 2.1.1 \\ x \qquad \text{dependent variable} \qquad 5.1.1 \\ x_1, x_2, x_3), (x, y, z) \qquad \text{cartesian coordinates} \qquad 8.1, 6.1 \\ (x_1, x_2, x_3), (x, y, z) \qquad \text{cartesian coordinates of moving frame} \qquad 6.1 \\ (x_0, \beta) \qquad \text{constants along C^+ and C^- characteristics,} \\ \text{respectively} \qquad \text{see } (10.2.20) \text{ or } (10.2.27) \\ \alpha \qquad \text{transverse wavenumber} \qquad 11.4.3 \\ (\alpha, \beta) \qquad \text{angles used to define shear strain} \qquad 11.2 \\ (\alpha, \beta) \qquad \text{constant angles} \qquad 4.1.6b \\ \alpha \qquad \text{space decay parameter} \qquad 7.1.4 \\ \alpha \qquad \text{damping constant} \qquad 5.1.2b \\ \alpha \qquad \text{equilibrium angle of torsional spring} \qquad 2.2.1a \\ \gamma \qquad \text{ratio of specific heats} \qquad 13.1.2 \\ \gamma \qquad \text{piezoelectric constant} \qquad 11.5.2c \\ \gamma, \gamma_0, \gamma' \qquad \text{angular position} \qquad 0.2.1b \\ \Delta_0 \qquad \text{amplitude of sinusoidal slope excitation} \\ \Delta_1 \qquad \text{distance between unstressed material} \\ \text{points} \qquad 11.2.1a \\ \delta() \qquad \text{displacement of elastic material} \qquad 11.1, 9.1, 11.4.2a \\ \text{thickness of incremental volume element} \qquad 6.2.1 \\ \end{cases}$			10,4,3	
$(W_e',W_m',W') \qquad \text{coenergy stored in electromechanical} \\ \text{coupling} \\ W'' \qquad \text{hybrid energy function} \\ \text{width} \qquad 5.2.1 \\ \text{w} \\ \text{width} \qquad 5.2.2 \\ \text{w} \\ \text{energy density} \qquad 11.5.2c \\ \text{w'} \qquad \text{coenergy density} \qquad 8.5 \\ \text{x} \\ \text{equilibrium position} \qquad 5.1.1 \\ \text{x} \\ \text{(x,x_1,x_2,\ldots,x_k)} \qquad \text{displacement of mechanical node} \qquad 2.1.1 \\ \text{x} \\ \text{dependent variable} \qquad 5.1.1 \\ \text{x}_p \qquad \text{particular solution of differential equation} \qquad 5.1.1 \\ \text{(x_1,x_2,x_3), $(x,y,z$)} \qquad \text{cartesian coordinates} \qquad 8.1, 6.1 \\ \text{(x,y',z')} \qquad \text{cartesian coordinates of moving frame} \qquad 6.1 \\ \text{(α,β)} \qquad \text{constants along C^+ and C^- characteristics,} \\ \text{respectively} \qquad 9.1.1 \\ \text{(α,β)} \qquad \text{see (10.2.20) or (10.2.27)} \\ \text{a} \qquad \text{transverse wavenumber} \qquad 11.4.3 \\ \text{(α,β)} \qquad \text{constant angles} \qquad 41.6b \\ \text{a} \qquad \text{space decay parameter} \qquad 7.1.4 \\ \text{a} \qquad \text{damping constant} \qquad 51.2b \\ \text{a} \qquad \text{equilibrium angle of torsional spring} \qquad 2.2.1a \\ \text{y} \qquad \text{ratio of specific heats} \qquad 13.1.2 \\ \text{y} \qquad \text{piezoelectric constant} \qquad 11.5.2c \\ \text{y}, \gamma_0, \gamma' \qquad \text{angular position} \\ \text{A}_d(t) \qquad \text{slope excitation of string} \qquad 10.2.1b \\ \text{A}_0 \qquad \text{distance between unstressed material} \\ \text{points} \qquad 11.2.1a \\ \text{d} \text{d} \text{slope excitation stressed positions of} \\ \text{material points} \qquad 11.2.1a \\ \text{d} \text{d} \text{slope excitation angle in ()} \qquad 8.5 \\ \text{d} \text{displacement of elastic material} \\ displacement of e$	(W_a, W_m)			
$ (W_s', W_m', W') \qquad \text{coenergy stored in electromechanical} \\ coupling \\ W'' \qquad \text{hybrid energy function} \\ w \qquad \text{width} \qquad 5.2.2 \\ w \qquad \text{energy density} \qquad 11.5.2c \\ w' \qquad \text{coenergy density} \qquad 8.5 \\ X \qquad \text{equilibrium position} \qquad 5.1.2a \\ \text{displacement of mechanical node} \qquad 2.1.1 \\ x \qquad \text{dependent variable} \qquad 5.1.1 \\ x_p \qquad \text{particular solution of differential equation} \qquad 5.1.1 \\ (x_1, x_2, x_3), (x, y, z) \qquad \text{cartesian coordinates} \qquad 8.1, 6.1 \\ (x', y', z') \qquad \text{cartesian coordinates of moving frame} \qquad 6.1 \\ (\alpha, \beta) \qquad \text{constants along } C^+ \text{ and } C^- \text{ characteristics,} \\ \text{respectively} \qquad 9.1.1 \\ \text{see } (10.2.20) \text{ or } (10.2.27) \\ \alpha \qquad \text{transverse wavenumber} \qquad 11.4.3 \\ (\alpha, \beta) \qquad \text{angles used to define shear strain} \qquad 11.2 \\ (\alpha, \beta) \qquad \text{constant angles} \qquad 4.1.6b \\ \alpha \qquad \text{space decay parameter} \qquad 7.1.4 \\ \alpha \qquad \text{damping constant} \qquad 5.1.2b \\ \alpha \qquad \text{equilibrium angle of torsional spring} \qquad 2.2.1a \\ \gamma \qquad \text{ratio of specific heats} \qquad 13.1.2 \\ \gamma \qquad \text{piezoelectric constant} \qquad 11.5.2c \\ \gamma, \gamma_0, \gamma' \qquad \text{angular position} \\ \Delta_d(t) \qquad \text{slope excitation of string} \qquad 10.2.1b \\ \Delta_0 \qquad \text{amplitude of sinusoidal slope excitation} \\ \Delta_1 \qquad \text{distance between unstressed material} \\ \text{points} \qquad 11.2.1a \\ \delta() \qquad \text{incremental change in ()} \qquad 8.5 \\ \delta, \delta_1, \delta_0 \qquad \text{displacement of elastic material} \qquad 11.1, 9.1, 11.4.2a \\ \text{displacement of elastic material} \\ \text{thickness of incremental volume element} \qquad 6.2.1 \\ \end{cases}$		▼ *	3.1.1	
W''' hybrid energy function5.2.1 w width5.2.2 w energy density11.5.2c w' coenergy density8.5 X equilibrium position5.1.2a $(x, x_1, x_2, \ldots, x_k)$ displacement of mechanical node2.1.1 x dependent variable5.1.1 x_p particular solution of differential equation5.1.1 $(x_1, x_2, x_3), (x, y, z)$ cartesian coordinates of moving frame6.1 (x, β) constants along C^+ and C^- characteristics, respectively9.1.1 (α, β) see $(10.2.20)$ or $(10.2.27)$ 9.1.1 α angles used to define shear strain11.2 (α, β) angles used to define shear strain11.2 (α, β) constant angles4.1.6b α space decay parameter7.1.4 α damping constant5.1.2b α equilibrium angle of torsional spring2.2.1a γ ratio of specific heats13.1.2 γ piezoelectric constant11.5.2c γ , γ_0 , γ' angular position10.2.1b Δ_0 amplitude of sinusoidal slope excitation10.2.1b Δ_1 distance between unstressed material10.2.1b Δ_1 distance between stressed positions of11.2.1a δ incremental change in ()8.5 δ displacement of elastic material11.1, 9.1, 11.4.2a δ displacement of elastic material11.1, 9.1, 11.4.2a	(W'_e, W'_m, W')	coenergy stored in electromechanical	3.1.2b	
$\begin{array}{llllllllllllllllllllllllllllllllllll$	W''	hybrid energy function	5.2.1	
w'coenergy density8.5 X equilibrium position5.1.2a $(x, x_1, x_2, \dots, x_k)$ displacement of mechanical node2.1.1 x dependent variable5.1.1 x_y particular solution of differential equation5.1.1 $(x_1, x_2, x_3), (x, y, z)$ cartesian coordinates8.1, 6.1 (x, y, z') cartesian coordinates of moving frame6.1 (α, β) see (10.2.20) or (10.2.27)9.1.1 α transverse wavenumber11.4.3 (α, β) angles used to define shear strain11.2 (α, β) constant angles4.1.6b α damping constant5.1.2b α damping constant5.1.2b α equilibrium angle of torsional spring2.2.1a γ piezoelectric constant11.5.2c γ piezoelectric constant11.5.2c γ piezoelectric constant11.5.2c γ angular position10.2.1b Δ_0 amplitude of sinusoidal slope excitation10.2.1b Δ_0 amplitude of sinusoidal slope excitation10.2.1b Δ_0 distance between unstressed material11.2.1a δ distance between stressed positions of11.2.1a δ displacement of elastic material11.1, 9.1, 11.4.2a δ displacement of elastic material11.1, 9.1, 11.4.2a δ displacement of leastic material11.1, 9.1, 11.4.2a	w		5.2.2	
w'coenergy density8.5 X equilibrium position5.1.2a $(x, x_1, x_2, \dots, x_k)$ displacement of mechanical node2.1.1 x dependent variable5.1.1 x_p particular solution of differential equation5.1.1 $(x_1, x_2, x_3), (x, y, z)$ cartesian coordinates8.1, 6.1 (x, β) cartesian coordinates of moving frame6.1 (α, β) constants along C^+ and C^- characteristics, respectively9.1.1 (α, β) see $(10.2.20)$ or $(10.2.27)$ 9.1.1 α transverse wavenumber11.4.3 (α, β) angles used to define shear strain11.2 (α, β) constant angles4.1.6b α space decay parameter7.1.4 α damping constant5.1.2b α equilibrium angle of torsional spring2.2.1a α equilibrium angle of torsional spring2.2.1a α piezoelectric constant11.5.2c γ piezoelectric constant11.5.2c γ piezoelectric constant11.5.2c γ angular position10.2.1b Δ_0 amplitude of sinusoidal slope excitation10.2.1b Δ_0 distance between unstressed material11.2.1a δ distance between stressed positions of material points11.2.1a δ displacement of elastic material11.1, 9.1, 11.4.2a δ displacement of elastic material11.1, 9.1, 11.4.2a	w	energy density	11.5.2c	
$\begin{array}{llllllllllllllllllllllllllllllllllll$	w'		8.5	
$ \begin{array}{cccccccccccccccccccccccccccccccccccc$	X		5.1.2a	
$\begin{array}{cccccccccccccccccccccccccccccccccccc$	$(x, x_1, x_2, \ldots, x_k)$		2.1.1	
$\begin{array}{cccccccccccccccccccccccccccccccccccc$			5.1.1	
$ \begin{array}{cccccccccccccccccccccccccccccccccccc$	x_n		5.1.1	
$ (x', y', z') $ cartesian coordinates of moving frame constants along C^+ and C^- characteristics, respectively 9.1.1 $ (\alpha, \beta) $ see $(10.2.20)$ or $(10.2.27)$ $ (\alpha, \beta) $ see $(10.2.20)$ or $(10.2.27)$ $ (\alpha, \beta) $ angles used to define shear strain 11.2 $ (\alpha, \beta) $ constant angles 4.1.6b $ (\alpha, \beta) $ constant angles 4.1.6b $ (\alpha, \beta) $ constant angles 5.1.2b $ (\alpha, \beta) $ constant 4 5.1.2b $ (\alpha, \beta) $ constant 5.1.2b $ (\alpha, \beta) $ constant 5.1.2c $ (\alpha, \beta) $ constant 6 1.3.1.2 $ (\alpha, \beta) $ constant 7.1.4 $ (\alpha, \beta) $ constant 7.1.4 $ (\alpha, \beta) $ constant 7.1.5 $ (\alpha, \beta) $ constant 8 11.2.1a $ (\alpha, \beta) $ constant 8 11.5.2c $ (\alpha, \beta) $ constant 8 11.5.2c $ (\alpha, \beta) $ constant 9 11	$(x_1, x_2, x_3), (x, y, z)$		8.1, 6.1	
respectively $9.1.1$ (α, β) see $(10.2.20)$ or $(10.2.27)$ α transverse wavenumber $11.4.3$ (α, β) angles used to define shear strain 11.2 (α, β) constant angles $4.1.6b$ α space decay parameter $7.1.4$ α damping constant $5.1.2b$ α equilibrium angle of torsional spring $2.2.1a$ γ ratio of specific heats $13.1.2$ γ piezoelectric constant $11.5.2c$ γ , γ_0 , γ' angular position $\Delta_d(t)$ slope excitation of string $10.2.1b$ Δr distance between unstressed material points $11.2.1a$ Δs distance between stressed positions of material points $11.2.1a$ $\delta(\cdot)$ incremental change in (\cdot) 8.5 δ , δ_1 , δ_0 displacement of elastic material $0.2.1b$ δ thickness of incremental volume element $0.2.1b$				
$\begin{array}{cccccccccccccccccccccccccccccccccccc$	(α, β)		9.1.1	
$\begin{array}{cccccccccccccccccccccccccccccccccccc$	(α, β)			
$\begin{array}{cccccccccccccccccccccccccccccccccccc$	·	_	11.4.3	
space decay parameter 7.1.4 a damping constant 5.1.2b a equilibrium angle of torsional spring 2.2.1a y ratio of specific heats 13.1.2 y piezoelectric constant 11.5.2c y, γ_0 , γ' angular position $\Delta_d(t)$ slope excitation of string 10.2.1b Δr distance between unstressed material points 11.2.1a Δs distance between stressed positions of material points 11.2.1a $\delta(t)$ incremental change in () 8.5 δ , δ_1 , δ_0 displacement of elastic material volume element 6.2.1	(α, β)	angles used to define shear strain	11.2	
$\begin{array}{cccccccccccccccccccccccccccccccccccc$	(α, β)	constant angles	4.1.6b	
$\begin{array}{cccccccccccccccccccccccccccccccccccc$			7.1.4	
$\begin{array}{cccccccccccccccccccccccccccccccccccc$	α		5.1.2b	
$\begin{array}{cccccccccccccccccccccccccccccccccccc$	α	equilibrium angle of torsional spring	2.2.1a	
$\begin{array}{llll} \gamma & & \text{piezoelectric constant} & & 11.5.2c \\ \gamma, \gamma_0, \gamma' & & \text{angular position} & & & \\ \Delta_d(t) & & \text{slope excitation of string} & & 10.2.1b \\ \Delta_0 & & \text{amplitude of sinusoidal slope excitation} & & 10.2.1b \\ \Delta r & & \text{distance between unstressed material} & & \\ & & & \text{points} & & 11.2.1a \\ \Delta s & & \text{distance between stressed positions of} & & \\ & & & \text{material points} & & 11.2.1a \\ \delta(\) & & \text{incremental change in ()} & & 8.5 \\ \delta, \delta_1, \delta_0 & & \text{displacement of elastic material} & & 11.1, 9.1, 11.4.2a \\ \delta & & \text{thickness of incremental volume element} & 6.2.1 \\ \end{array}$	γ	ratio of specific heats	13.1.2	
$\begin{array}{cccccccccccccccccccccccccccccccccccc$	γ		11.5.2c	
$\begin{array}{cccccccccccccccccccccccccccccccccccc$	$\gamma, \gamma_0, \gamma'$	angular position		
$\begin{array}{cccccccccccccccccccccccccccccccccccc$			10.2.1b	
$\begin{array}{cccccccccccccccccccccccccccccccccccc$.		10.2.1b	
material points 11.2.1a $\delta(\)$ incremental change in () 8.5 $\delta, \delta_1, \delta_0$ displacement of elastic material 11.1, 9.1, 11.4.2a δ thickness of incremental volume element 6.2.1	. ·	distance between unstressed material	11.2.1a	
$\begin{array}{lll} \delta(\) & \text{incremental change in ()} & 8.5 \\ \pmb{\delta}, \delta_1, \delta_0 & \text{displacement of elastic material} & 11.1, 9.1, 11.4.2a \\ \delta & \text{thickness of incremental volume element} & 6.2.1 \end{array}$	Δs		11.2.1a	
$\begin{array}{lll} \pmb{\delta}, \delta_1, \delta_0 & \text{displacement of elastic material} & 11.1, 9.1, 11.4.2a \\ \pmb{\delta} & \text{thickness of incremental volume element} & 6.2.1 \end{array}$	δ()		8.5	
δ thickness of incremental volume element 6.2.1	• • •		11.1, 9.1, 11.4.2a	
δ torque angle 4.1.6a		•		
	δ	torque angle	4.1.6a	

Symbol	Meaning	Section
$\delta_{ij} \ (\delta_+, \delta)$	Kronecker delta wave components traveling in the	8.1
	$\pm x$ -directions	9.1.1
€	linear permittivity	1.1.1b
ϵ_0	permittivity of free space	1.1.1a
η	efficiency of an induction motor	4.1.6b
η	second coefficient of viscosity	14.1.1c
$\theta, \theta_i, \theta_m$	angular displacement	2.1.1, 3.1.1, 5.2.1
U	power factor angle; phase angle between current and voltage	4.1.6a
$oldsymbol{ heta}$	equilibrium angle	5.2.1
$\dot{ heta}$	angular velocity of armature	6.4.1
θ_m	maximum angular deflection	5,2,1
$(\overset{``}{\lambda}, \lambda_1, \lambda_2, \ldots, \lambda_k)$ λ_a	magnetic flux linkage	2.1.1, 6.4.1, 4.1.7, 4.1.3, 4.1
$(\lambda_a, \lambda_b, \lambda_c)$ $(\lambda_{ar}, \lambda_{as}, \lambda_{br}, \lambda_{bs})$,
(λ_r, λ_s) λ	Lamá constant for electic meterial	11 2 2
λ	Lamé constant for elastic material	11.2.3
	wavelength	7.1.4
μ ()	linear permeability	1.1.1a
μ , (μ_+, μ)	mobility	12.3.1, 1.1.1b
μ	coefficient of viscosity	14.1.1
μ_d	coefficient of dynamic friction	2.2.1b
$\mu_{f 0}$	permeability of free space	1.1.1a
μ_s	coefficient of static friction	2.2.1b
v	Poisson's ratio for elastic material	11.2.2
v	damping frequency	10.1.4
(ξ , ξ)	continuum displacement	8.5
ξ ₀	initial deflection of string	9.2
ξ _d	amplitude of sinusoidal driving deflection	9.2
$(\xi_n(x), \hat{\xi}_n(x))$	nth eigenfunctions	9.2.1b
(ξ_+, ξ)	amplitudes of forward and backward traveling waves	9.2
$\dot{\xi}_0(x)$	initial velocity of string	9.2
ρ	mass density	2.2.1c
ρ_f	free charge density	1.1.1 a
$ ho_s$	surface mass density	11.3
Σ	surface of discontinuity	6.2
σ	conductivity	1.1.1a
σ_f	free surface charge density	1.1.1a
σ_m	surface mass density of membrane	9.2
σ_o	surface charge density	7.2.3
$\sigma_{ m s}$	surface conductivity	1.1.1a
σ_u	surface charge density	7.2.3
τ	surface traction	8.2.1
$ au, au_d$	diffusion time constant	7.1.1, 7.1.2a
τ	relaxation time	7.2.1a

Symbol	Meaning	Section
$ au_e$	electrical time constant	5.2.2
$ au_m$	time for air gap to close	5.2.2
το	time constant	5.1.3
$ au_t$	traversal time	7.1.2a
φ	electric potential	7.2
φ	magnetic flux	2.1.1
φ	cylindrical coordinate	2.1.1
φ	potential for H when $J_f = 0$	8.5.2
φ	flow potential	12.2
χe	electric susceptibility	1.1.1b
χ_m	magnetic susceptibility	1.1.1a
Ψ	the divergence of the material	
·	displacement	11.4
ψ	angle defined in Fig. 6.4.2	6.4.1
ψ	angular position in the air gap measured	
·	from stator winding (a) magnetic axis	4.1.4
ψ	electromagnetic force potential	12.2
ψ	angular deflection of wire	10.4.3
Ω	equilibrium rotational speed	5.1.2b
Ω	rotation vector in elastic material	11,2.1a
Ω_n	real part of eigenfrequency (10.1.47)	10.1.4
ω , (ω_r, ω_s)	radian frequency of electrical excitation	4.1.6a, 4.1.2
ω	natural angular frequency (Im s)	5.1.2b
ω , ω_m	angular velocity	2.2.1c, 4,1.2
ω_c	cutoff frequency for evanescent waves	10.1.2
ω_d	driving frequency	9.2
ω_n	nth eigenfrequency	9.2
ω_o	natural angular frequency	5.1.3
(ω_r, ω_i)	real and imaginary parts of ω	10.0
♥ " "	nabla	6.1
$ abla_{\Sigma}$	surface divergence	6.2.1
_	~	

1.8.Blok

Appendix G

SUMMARY OF PARTS I AND II AND USEFUL THEOREMS

IDENTITIES

$$\mathbf{A} \times \mathbf{B} \cdot \mathbf{C} = \mathbf{A} \cdot \mathbf{B} \times \mathbf{C},$$

$$\mathbf{A} \times (\mathbf{B} \times \mathbf{C}) = \mathbf{B}(\mathbf{A} \cdot \mathbf{C}) - \mathbf{C}(\mathbf{A} \cdot \mathbf{B})$$

$$\nabla(\phi + \psi) = \nabla \phi + \nabla \psi,$$

$$\nabla \cdot (\mathbf{A} + \mathbf{B}) = \nabla \cdot \mathbf{A} + \nabla \cdot \mathbf{B},$$

$$\nabla \times (\mathbf{A} + \mathbf{B}) = \nabla \times \mathbf{A} + \nabla \times \mathbf{B},$$

$$\nabla(\phi \psi) = \phi \nabla \psi + \psi \nabla \phi,$$

$$\nabla \cdot (\psi \mathbf{A}) = \mathbf{A} \cdot \nabla \psi + \psi \nabla \cdot \mathbf{A},$$

$$\nabla \cdot (\mathbf{A} \times \mathbf{B}) = \mathbf{B} \cdot \nabla \times \mathbf{A} - \mathbf{A} \cdot \nabla \times \mathbf{B},$$

$$\nabla \cdot \nabla \phi = \nabla^2 \phi,$$

$$\nabla \cdot \nabla \times \mathbf{A} = 0,$$

$$\nabla \times \nabla \phi = 0,$$

$$\nabla \times \nabla \phi = 0,$$

$$\nabla \times (\nabla \times \mathbf{A}) = \nabla(\nabla \cdot \mathbf{A}) - \nabla^2 \mathbf{A},$$

$$(\nabla \times \mathbf{A}) \times \mathbf{A} = (\mathbf{A} \cdot \nabla) \mathbf{A} - \frac{1}{2} \nabla(\mathbf{A} \cdot \mathbf{A}),$$

$$\nabla(\mathbf{A} \cdot \mathbf{B}) = (\mathbf{A} \cdot \nabla) \mathbf{B} + (\mathbf{B} \cdot \nabla) \mathbf{A} + \mathbf{A} \times (\nabla \times \mathbf{B}) + \mathbf{B} \times (\nabla \times \mathbf{A})$$

$$\nabla \times (\phi \mathbf{A}) = \nabla \phi \times \mathbf{A} + \phi \nabla \times \mathbf{A},$$

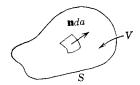
$$\nabla \times (\mathbf{A} \times \mathbf{B}) = \mathbf{A}(\nabla \cdot \mathbf{B}) - \mathbf{B}(\nabla \cdot \mathbf{A}) + (\mathbf{B} \cdot \nabla) \mathbf{A} - (\mathbf{A} \cdot \nabla) \mathbf{B}.$$

THEOREMS

$$\int_a^b \nabla \phi \cdot d\mathbf{I} = \phi_b - \phi_a.$$



Divergence theorem
$$\oint_{S} \mathbf{A} \cdot \mathbf{n} \ da = \int_{V} \nabla \cdot \mathbf{A} \ dV$$



Stokes's theorem
$$\oint_C \mathbf{A} \cdot d\mathbf{l} = \int_S (\nabla \times \mathbf{A}) \cdot \mathbf{n} \, da$$

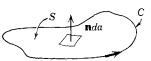
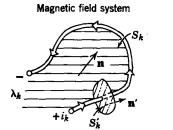
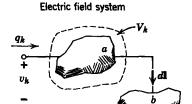


Table 1.2 Summary of Quasi-Static Electromagnetic Equations

	Differential Equ	ations	Integral Equations	
Magnetic field system	$\nabla \times \mathbf{H} = \mathbf{J}_f$	(1.1.1)	$\oint_C \mathbf{H} \cdot d\mathbf{l} = \int_S \mathbf{J}_f \cdot \mathbf{n} da$	(1.1.20)
	$\nabla \cdot \mathbf{B} = 0$	(1.1.2)	$\oint_{S} \mathbf{B} \cdot \mathbf{n} da = 0$	(1.1.21)
	$\nabla \cdot \mathbf{J}_f = 0$	(1.1.3)	$\oint_{S} \mathbf{J}_{f} \cdot \mathbf{n} da = 0$	(1.1.22)
	$\nabla \times \mathbf{E} = -\frac{\partial \mathbf{B}}{\partial t}$	(1.1.5)	$\oint_C \mathbf{E}' \cdot d\mathbf{l} = -\frac{d}{dt} \int_S \mathbf{B} \cdot \mathbf{n} da$	(1.1.23)
			where $\mathbf{E}' = \mathbf{E} + \mathbf{v} \times \mathbf{B}$	
Electric field system	$\nabla \times \mathbf{E} = 0$	(1.1,11)	$\oint_C \mathbf{E} \cdot d\mathbf{l} = 0$	(1.1.24)
	$\nabla \cdot \mathbf{D} = \rho_f$	(1.1.12)	$\oint_{S} \mathbf{D} \cdot \mathbf{n} da = \int_{V} \rho_{f} dV$	(1.1.25
	$\nabla \cdot \mathbf{J}_f = -\frac{\partial \rho_f}{\partial t}$	(1.1,14)	$\oint_{S} \mathbf{J}_{f}' \cdot \mathbf{n} \ da = -\frac{\dot{d}}{dt} \int_{V} \rho_{f} dV$	(1.1.26
	$\nabla \times \mathbf{H} = \mathbf{J}_f + \frac{\partial \mathbf{D}}{\partial t}$	(1.1.15)	$\oint_C \mathbf{H'} \cdot d\mathbf{l} = \int_S \mathbf{J'_f} \cdot \mathbf{n} da + \frac{d}{dt} \int_S \mathbf{D} \cdot \mathbf{n} da$	(1.1.27)
			where $J_f' = J_f - \rho_f v$	
			$\mathbf{H'} = \mathbf{H} - \mathbf{v} \times \mathbf{D}$	

Table 2.1 Summary of Terminal Variables and Terminal Relations





Definition of Terminal Variables

Flux

 $\lambda_k = \int_{S_k} \mathbf{B} \cdot \mathbf{n} \, da$

Charge

 $q_k = \int_{V_k} \rho_f \, dV$

Current

 $i_k = \int_{S_{k'}} \mathbf{J}_f \cdot \mathbf{n}' \, da$

Voltage

$$v_k = \int_a^b \mathbf{E} \cdot d\mathbf{l}$$

Terminal Conditions

$$\begin{split} v_k &= \frac{d\lambda_k}{dt} & i_k = \frac{dq_k}{dt} \\ \lambda_k &= \lambda_k (i_1 \cdots i_N; \text{ geometry}) & q_k = q_k (v_1 \cdots v_N; \text{ geometry}) \\ i_k &= i_k (\lambda_1 \cdots \lambda_N; \text{ geometry}) & v_k = v_k (q_1 \cdots q_N; \text{ geometry}) \end{split}$$

Table 3.1 Energy Relations for an Electromechanical Coupling Network with N Electrical and M Mechanical Terminal Pairs*

Magnetic Field Systems

Electric Field Systems

Conservation of Energy

$$dW_{m} = \sum_{j=1}^{N} i_{j} d\lambda_{j} - \sum_{j=1}^{M} f_{j}^{e} dx_{j}$$
(a)
$$dW_{e} = \sum_{j=1}^{N} v_{j} dq_{j} - \sum_{j=1}^{M} f_{j}^{e} dx_{j}$$
(b)
$$dW'_{m} = \sum_{j=1}^{N} \lambda_{j} di_{j} + \sum_{j=1}^{M} f_{j}^{e} dx_{j}$$
(c)
$$dW'_{e} = \sum_{j=1}^{N} q_{j} dv_{j} + \sum_{j=1}^{M} f_{j}^{e} dx_{j}$$
(d)

Forces of Electric Origin, j = 1, ..., M

$$f_j^e = -\frac{\partial W_m(\lambda_1, \dots, \lambda_N; x_1, \dots, x_M)}{\partial x_j}$$
 (e)
$$f_j^e = -\frac{\partial W_e(q_1, \dots, q_N; x_1, \dots, x_M)}{\partial x_j}$$
 (f)

$$f_j^e = \frac{\partial W_m'(i_1, \dots, i_N; x_1, \dots, x_M)}{\partial x_j}$$

(g)
$$f_j^e = \frac{\partial W_e'(v_1, \dots, v_N; x_1, \dots, x_M)}{\partial x_j}$$
 (h)

Relation of Energy to Coenergy

$$W_m + W'_m = \sum_{j=1}^N \lambda_j i_j$$
 (i) $W_e + W'_e = \sum_{j=1}^N v_j q_j$ (j)

Energy and Coenergy from Electrical Terminal Relations

$$W_{m} = \sum_{j=1}^{N} \int_{0}^{\lambda_{j}} i_{j}(\lambda_{1}, \dots, \lambda_{j-1}, \lambda'_{j}, 0, \dots, 0; x_{1}, \dots, x_{M}) d\lambda'_{j} \quad (k) \qquad W_{e} = \sum_{j=1}^{N} \int_{0}^{q_{j}} v_{j}(q_{1}, \dots, q_{j-1}, q'_{j}, 0, \dots, 0; x_{1}, \dots, x_{M}) dq'_{j} \quad (l)$$

$$W'_{m} = \sum_{j=1}^{N} \int_{0}^{i_{j}} \lambda_{j}(i_{1}, \dots, i_{j-1}, i'_{j}, 0, \dots, 0; x_{1}, \dots, x_{M}) di'_{j} \quad (m) \qquad W'_{e} = \sum_{j=1}^{N} \int_{0}^{v_{j}} q_{j}(v_{1}, \dots, v_{j-1}, v'_{j}, 0, \dots, 0; x_{1}, \dots, x_{M}) dv'_{j} \quad (n)$$

^{*} The mechanical variables f_j and x_j can be regarded as the jth force and displacement or the jth torque T_j and angular displacement θ_j .

Table 6.1 Differential Equations, Transformations, and Boundary Conditions for Quasi-static Electromagnetic Systems with Moving Media

	Differential Equa	ations	Transforma	tions	Boundary Conditions	
	$\nabla \times \mathbf{H} = \mathbf{J}_f$	(1.1.1)	H' = H	(6.1.35)	$\mathbf{n}\times(\mathbf{H}^a-\mathbf{H}^b)=\mathbf{K}_f$	(6.2,14)
ļ	$\nabla \cdot \mathbf{B} = 0$	(1.1.2)	$\mathbf{B}' = \mathbf{B}$	(6.1.37)	$\mathbf{n}\cdot(\mathbf{B}^a-\mathbf{B}^b)=0$	(6.2.7)
Magnetic field	$\nabla \cdot \mathbf{J}_f = 0$	(1.1.3)	$\mathbf{J}_f' = \mathbf{J}_f$	(6.1.36)	$\mathbf{n}\cdot(\mathbf{J}_f{}^a-\mathbf{J}_f{}^b)+\nabla_{\Sigma}\cdot\mathbf{K}_f=0$	(6.2.9)
systems	$\nabla \times \mathbf{E} = -\frac{\partial \mathbf{B}}{\partial t}$	(1.1.5)	$\mathbf{E}' = \mathbf{E} + \mathbf{v}' \times \mathbf{B}$	(6.1.38)	$\mathbf{n} \times (\mathbf{E}^a - \mathbf{E}^b) = v_n(\mathbf{B}^a - \mathbf{B}^b)$	(6,2,22)
	$\mathbf{B} = \mu_0(\mathbf{H} + \mathbf{M})$	(1.1.4)	M' = M	(6.1,39)		
	$\nabla \times \mathbf{E} = 0$	(1.1.11)	E' = E	(6.1.54)	$\mathbf{n}\times(\mathbf{E}^a-\mathbf{E}^b)=0$	(6.2.31)
ļ	$\nabla \cdot \mathbf{D} = \rho_f$	(1.1.12)	$\mathbf{D}' = \mathbf{D}$	(6.1.55)	$\mathbf{n} \cdot (\mathbf{D}^a - \mathbf{D}^b) = \sigma_f$	(6.2.33)
				(6.1.56)		
Electric field	$\nabla \cdot \mathbf{J}_f = -\frac{\partial \rho_f}{\partial t}$	(1.1.14)	$\mathbf{J}_f' = \mathbf{J}_f - \rho_f \mathbf{v}^r$	(6.1.58)	$\mathbf{n} \cdot (\mathbf{J}_f{}^a - \mathbf{J}_f{}^b) + \nabla_{\Sigma} \cdot \mathbf{K}_f = v_n(\rho_f{}^a - \rho_f{}^b) - \frac{\partial \sigma_f}{\partial t}$	(6.2.36)
systems	$\nabla \times \mathbf{H} = \mathbf{J}_f + \frac{\partial \mathbf{D}}{\partial t}$	(1.1.15)	$H' = H - v^r \times D$	(6.1.57)	$\mathbf{n} \times (\mathbf{H}^a - \mathbf{H}^b) = \mathbf{K}_f + v_n \mathbf{n} \times [\mathbf{n} \times (\mathbf{D}^a - \mathbf{D}^b)]$	(6.2.38)
	$\mathbf{D} = \epsilon_0 \mathbf{E} + \mathbf{P}$	(1.1.13)	P' = P	(6.1.59)		

From Chapter 8; The Stress Tensor and Related Tensor Concepts

In what follows we assume a right-hand cartesian coordinate system x_1, x_2, x_3 . The component of a vector in the direction of an axis carries the subscript of that axis. When we write F_m we mean the *m*th component of the vector F, where m can be 1, 2, or 3. When the index is repeated in a single term, it implies summation over the three values of the index

$$\frac{\partial H_n}{\partial x_n} = \frac{\partial H_1}{\partial x_1} + \frac{\partial H_2}{\partial x_2} + \frac{\partial H_3}{\partial x_3} = \nabla \cdot \mathbf{H}$$

$$H_n \frac{\partial}{\partial x_n} = H_1 \frac{\partial}{\partial x_1} + H_2 \frac{\partial}{\partial x_2} + H_3 \frac{\partial}{\partial x_3} = \mathbf{H} \cdot \nabla.$$

and

This illustrates the summation convention. On the other hand, $\partial H_m/\partial x_n$ represents any one of the nine possible derivatives of components of **H** with respect to coordinates. We define the Kronecker delta δ_{mn} which has the values

$$\delta_{mn} = \begin{cases} 1, & \text{when } m = n, \\ 0, & \text{when } m \neq n. \end{cases}$$
 (8.1.7)

The component T_{mn} of the stress tensor can be physically interpreted as the mth component of the traction (force per unit area) applied to a surface with a normal vector in the n-direction.

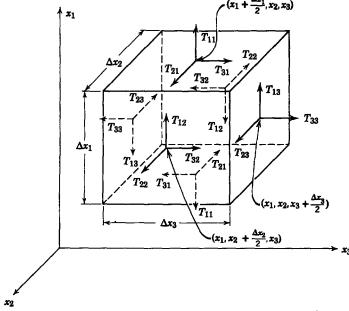


Fig. 8.2.2 Rectangular volume with center at (x_1, x_2, x_3) showing the surfaces and directions of the stresses T_{mn} .

The x_1 -component of the total force applied to the material within the volume of Fig. 8.2.2 is

$$f_{1} = T_{11} \left(x_{1} + \frac{\Delta x_{1}}{2}, x_{2}, x_{3} \right) \Delta x_{2} \Delta x_{3} - T_{11} \left(x_{1} - \frac{\Delta x_{1}}{2}, x_{2}, x_{3} \right) \Delta x_{2} \Delta x_{3}$$

$$+ T_{12} \left(x_{1}, x_{2} + \frac{\Delta x_{2}}{2}, x_{3} \right) \Delta x_{1} \Delta x_{3} - T_{12} \left(x_{1}, x_{2} - \frac{\Delta x_{2}}{2}, x_{3} \right) \Delta x_{1} \Delta x_{3}$$

$$+ T_{13} \left(x_{1}, x_{2}, x_{3} + \frac{\Delta x_{3}}{2} \right) \Delta x_{1} \Delta x_{2} - T_{13} \left(x_{1}, x_{2}, x_{3} - \frac{\Delta x_{3}}{2} \right) \Delta x_{1} \Delta x_{2}.$$

$$(8.2.3)$$

Here we have evaluated the components of the stress tensor at the centers of the surfaces on which they act; for example, the stress component T_{11} acting on the top surface is evaluated at a point having the same x_2 - and x_3 -coordinates as the center of the volume but an x_1 coordinate $\Delta x_1/2$ above the center.

The dimensions of the volume have already been specified as quite small. In fact, we are interested in the limit as the dimensions go to zero. Consequently, each component of the stress tensor is expanded in a Taylor series about the value at the volume center with only linear terms in each series retained to write (8.2.3) as

$$\begin{split} f_{1} &= \left(T_{11} + \frac{\Delta x_{1}}{2} \frac{\partial T_{11}}{\partial x_{1}} - T_{11} + \frac{\Delta x_{1}}{2} \frac{\partial T_{11}}{\partial x_{1}}\right) \Delta x_{2} \Delta x_{3} \\ &+ \left(T_{12} + \frac{\Delta x_{2}}{2} \frac{\partial T_{12}}{\partial x_{2}} - T_{12} + \frac{\Delta x_{2}}{2} \frac{\partial T_{12}}{\partial x_{2}}\right) \Delta x_{1} \Delta x_{3} \\ &+ \left(T_{13} + \frac{\Delta x_{3}}{2} \frac{\partial T_{13}}{\partial x_{3}} - T_{13} + \frac{\Delta x_{3}}{2} \frac{\partial T_{13}}{\partial x_{3}}\right) \Delta x_{1} \Delta x_{2} \end{split}$$

or

$$f_1 = \left(\frac{\partial T_{11}}{\partial x_1} + \frac{\partial T_{12}}{\partial x_2} + \frac{\partial T_{13}}{\partial x_3}\right) \Delta x_1 \Delta x_2 \Delta x_3. \tag{8.2.4}$$

All terms in this expression are to be evaluated at the center of the volume (x_1, x_2, x_3) . We have thus verified our physical intuition that space-varying stress tensor components are necessary to obtain a net force.

From (8.2.4) we can obtain the x_1 -component of the force density \mathbf{F} at the point (x_1, x_2, x_3) by writing

$$F_1 = \lim_{\Delta x_1, \Delta x_2, \Delta x_3 \to 0} \frac{f_1}{\Delta x_1 \Delta x_2 \Delta x_3} = \frac{\partial T_{11}}{\partial x_1} + \frac{\partial T_{12}}{\partial x_2} + \frac{\partial T_{13}}{\partial x_3}. \tag{8.2.5}$$

The limiting process makes the expansion of (8.2.4) exact. The summation convention is used to write (8.2.5) as

$$F_1 = \frac{\partial T_{1n}}{\partial x_n} \,. \tag{8.2.6}$$

A similar process for the other two components of the force and force density yields the general result that the *m*th component of the force density at a point is

 $F_m = \frac{\partial T_{mn}}{\partial x_n}. ag{8.2.7}$

Now suppose we wish to find the mth component of the total force f on material contained within the volume V. We can find it by performing the volume integration:

 $f_m = \int_V F_m \, dV = \int_V \frac{\partial T_{mn}}{\partial x_n} \, dV. \tag{8.1.13}$

When we define the components of a vector A as

$$A_1 = T_{m1}, \qquad A_2 = T_{m2}, \qquad A_3 = T_{m3}, \qquad (8.1.14)$$

we can write (8.1.13) as

$$f_m = \int_V \frac{\partial A_n}{\partial x_n} dV = \int_V (\nabla \cdot \mathbf{A}) dV. \tag{8.1.15}$$

We now use the divergence theorem to change the volume integral to a surface integral,

 $f_m = \oint_S \mathbf{A} \cdot \mathbf{n} \ da = \oint_S A_n n_n \ da, \tag{8.1.16}$

where n_n is the *n*th component of the outward-directed unit vector **n** normal to the surface S and the surface S encloses the volume V. Substitution from (8.1.14) back into this expression yields

$$f_m = \oint_{\sigma} T_{mn} n_n \, da. \tag{8.1.17}$$

where $T_{mn}n_n$ is the mth component of the surface traction τ .

The traction τ is a vector. The components of this vector depend on the coordinate system in which τ is expressed; for example, the vector might be directed in one of the coordinate directions (x_1, x_2, x_3) , in which case there would be only one nonzero component of τ . In a second coordinate system (x_1', x_2', x_3') , this same vector might have components in all of the coordinate directions. Analyzing a vector into orthogonal components along the coordinate axes is a familiar process. The components in a cartesian coordinate system (x_1', x_2', x_3') are related to those in the cartesian coordinate system (x_1, x_2, x_3) by the three equations

$$\tau_p' = a_{p\tau}\tau_r, \tag{8.2.10}$$

where a_{pr} is the cosine of the angle between the x'_{p} -axis and the x_{r} -axis.

Similarly, the components of the stress tensor transform according to the equation

$$T'_{pq} = a_{pr}a_{qs}T_{rs}. (8.2.17)$$

This relation provides the rule for finding the components of the stress in the primed coordinates, given the components in the unprimed coordinates. It serves the same purpose in dealing with tensors that (8.2.10) serves in dealing with vectors.

Equation 8.2.10 is the transformation of a vector τ from an unprimed to a primed coordinate system. There is, in general, nothing to distinguish the two coordinate systems. We could just as well define a transformation from the primed to the unprimed coordinates by

$$\tau_s = b_{sp} \tau_p', \tag{8.2.18}$$

where b_{sp} is the cosine of the angle between the x_s -axis and the x'_p -axis. But b_{sp} , from the definition following (8.2.10), is then also

$$b_{sp} \equiv a_{ps}; \tag{8.2.19}$$

that is, the transformation which reverses the transformation (8.2.10) is

$$\tau_s = a_{ps}\tau_p'. \tag{8.2.20}$$

Now we can establish an important property of the direction cosines a_{ps} by transforming the vector τ to an arbitrary primed coordinate system and then transforming the components τ'_m back to the unprimed system in which they must be the same as those we started with. Equation 8.2.10 provides the first transformation, whereas (8.2.20) provides the second; that is, we substitute (8.2.10) into (8.2.20) to obtain

$$\tau_s = a_{ps} a_{pr} \tau_r. \tag{8.2.21}$$

Remember that we are required to sum on both p and r; for example, consider the case in which s = 1:

$$\tau_{1} = (a_{11}a_{11} + a_{21}a_{21} + a_{31}a_{31})\tau_{1}
+ (a_{11}a_{12} + a_{21}a_{22} + a_{31}a_{32})\tau_{2}
+ (a_{11}a_{13} + a_{21}a_{23} + a_{31}a_{33})\tau_{3}.$$
(8.2.22)

This relation must hold in general. We have not specified either a_{ps} or τ_m . Hence the second two bracketed quantities must vanish and the first must be unity. We can express this fact much more concisely by stating that in general

$$a_{ns}a_{nr} = \delta_{sr} \tag{8.2.23}$$

Table 8.1 Electromagnetic Force Densities, Stress Tensors, and Surface Force Densities for Quasi-static Magnetic and Electric Field Systems*

Description	Force Density F	Stress Tensor T_{mn} $F_m = \frac{\partial T_{mn}}{\partial x_n} (8.1.10)$	Surface Force Density: $T_m = [T_{mn}]n_n$ (8.4.2)
Force on media carrying free current density J _f ,	$J_f \times B$	$T_{mn} = \mu H_m H_n - \delta_{mn} \frac{1}{2} \mu H_k H_k$	$T = K_f \times \mu \langle H \rangle$ $K_f = n \times [H]$
μ constant	(8.1.3)	(8.1.11)	(8.4.3)
Force on media supporting free charge density ρ_f ,	$ ho_f \mathbf{E}$	$T_{mn} = \epsilon E_m E_n - \delta_{mn^{\frac{1}{2}}} \epsilon E_k E_k$	$T = \sigma_f \langle \mathbf{E} \rangle$ $\sigma_f = \mathbf{n} \cdot [\epsilon \mathbf{E}]$
€ constant	(8.3.3)	(8.3.10)	(8.4.8)
Force on free current plus	$J_f \times B - \frac{1}{2} H \cdot H \nabla \mu$	$T_{mn} = \mu H_m H_n$	
magnetization force in which $\mathbf{B} = \mu \mathbf{H}$ both before and after media are	$+ \frac{1}{2} \nabla \left(\mathbf{H} \cdot \mathbf{H} ho \frac{\partial \mu}{\partial ho} \right)$	$-rac{1}{2}\delta_{mn}igg(\mu- horac{\partial\mu}{\partial ho}igg)H_kH_k$	
deformed	(8.5.38)	(8.5.41)	
Force on free charge plus polarization force in which	$\rho_f \mathbf{E} - \frac{1}{2} \mathbf{E} \cdot \mathbf{E} \mathbf{\nabla} \epsilon$	$T_{mn} = \epsilon E_m E_n$	
$D = \epsilon E$ both before and after media are deformed	$+\frac{1}{2}\nabla\left(\mathbf{E}\cdot\mathbf{E}\rho\frac{\partial\epsilon}{\partial\rho}\right)$	$-\frac{1}{2}\delta_{mn}\Big(\epsilon- ho\frac{\partial\epsilon}{\partial ho}\Big)E_kE_k$	
	(8.5.45)	(8.5.46)	

$$*\langle \mathbf{A}\rangle \equiv \frac{\mathbf{A}^a + \mathbf{A}^b}{2}$$

$$[A] \equiv A^a - A^b$$

Table 9.1 Modulus of Elasticity E and Density ρ for Representative Materials*

Material	E-units of 10 ¹¹ N/m ²	ρ-units of 10 ³ kg/m ³	v _p -units† of m/sec
Aluminum (pure and alloy)	0.68-0.79	2.66-2.89	5100
Brass (60-70% Cu, 40-30% Zn)	1.0-1.1	8.36-8.51	3500
Copper	1.17-1.24	8.95-8.98	3700
Iron, cast (2.7-3.6% C)	0.89-1.45	6.96-7.35	4000
Steel (carbon and low alloy)	1.93-2.20	7.73-7.87	5100
Stainless steel (18% Cr, 8% Ni)	1.93-2.06	7.65-7.93	5100
Titanium (pure and alloy)	1.06-1.14	4.52	4900
Glass	0.49-0.79	2.38-3.88	4500
Methyl methacrylate	0.024-0.034	1.16	1600
Polyethylene	$1.38-3.8 \times 10^{-3}$	0.915	530
Rubber	$0.79 - 4.1 \times 10^{-5}$	0.99-1.245	46

^{*} See S. H. Crandall, and N. C. Dahl, An Introduction to the Mechanics of Solids, McGraw-Hill, New York, 1959, for a list of references for these constants and a list of these constants in English units.

[†] Computed from average values of E and ρ .

Table 9.2 Summary of One-Dimensional Mechanical Continua Introduced in Chapter 9

Thin Elastic Rod

$$\rho \frac{\partial^2 \delta}{\partial t^2} = E \frac{\partial^2 \delta}{\partial x^2} + F_x$$
$$T = E \frac{\partial \delta}{\partial x}$$

 δ —longitudinal (x) displacement

T—normal stress ρ—mass density

E-modulus of elasticity

 F_x —longitudinal body force density

Wire or "String"

$$m\frac{\partial^2 \xi}{\partial t^2} = f\frac{\partial^2 \xi}{\partial x^2} + S_z$$

ξ-transverse displacement

m-mass/unit length

f—tension (constant force)

 S_z —transverse force/unit length

Membrane

$$\sigma_m \frac{\partial^2 \xi}{\partial t^2} = S \left(\frac{\partial^2 \xi}{\partial x^2} + \frac{\partial^2 \xi}{\partial y^2} \right) + T_z$$

ξ—transverse displacement

 σ_m —surface mass density S—tension in y- and z-directions

(constant force per unit length)

 T_z —z-directed force per unit area

INDEX

Numbers preceded by letters are Appendix references. Appendices A, B, and C are in Part One; Appendices D and E, Part Two; and Appendices F and G, Part Three.

Acceleration, centrifugal fluid, 729 centripetal, 59 Coriolis, 59 Eulerian variable, 727 fluid, 727 instantaneous, 45	Astrophysics and MHD, 552 Attenuation, microwave, 561 Average power converted, salient pole machine, 155 smooth-air-gap machine, 124
Accelerator, electric field, 776 MHD, 825	Beats in space, 595 Bernoulli's equation, 738
particle, 608 Acoustic delay lines, 480	example of, 752
Acoustic waves, compressional in solid, 673	Bessel functions, 408
dilatational in solid, 673	roots of, 409
elastic media, 671	Bias, linear transducer operation and, 201
fluid, 544	piezoelectricity and, 711
gases, 845	Bode plot, 206 Boundary applytic description of 269 669
guided, 679, 683, 693	Boundary, analytic description of, 269, 668 examples of moving, 269, 276, 279, 280,
magnetic fields and, 846	364, 392, 397, 451, 460, 563, 574, 605,
membrane, 509	627, 704, 783
shear elastic, 675	moving, 267
string, 509	well defined, 267
thin beam, 683	Boundary condition, Alfvén waves, 769
thin rod, 487, 681	causality and, 491, 592, 607
Acyclic machine, 286	conservation of charge, 279, 374, 376, 394,
Air-gap magnetic fields, 114	399
Alfvén velocity, 763	convection and, 267, 587, 598
Alfvén waves, 759	dispersion and, 618
compressible fluids and, 841 cylindrical geometry, 767	elastic media, 671, 676
effect of conductivity on, 772	electric displacement, 278
mechanical analogue to, 766	electric field intensity, 275, 278
nature of, 764	electric field systems, 277, E6, G6
numerical example of, 771	electromagnetic field, 267 electromechanical, 668
resonances and, 771	field transformations and, 275
standing, 771	geometric effect of, 280
torsional, 765	initial condition and, 513
Amortisseur winding, 164	inviscid fluid, 752
Ampère, 1	inviscid fluid slip, 740
Ampère's law, B6, C3, E3, G3	longitudinal and transverse, 680
dynamic, B9	magnetic field intensity, 273, 280
electromechanical, 304	magnetic field systems, 270, E6, G6
example of, B7	magnetic field system current, 272
integral form of, B36, C3, E3, G3	magnetic fluid, 774
magnetization and, B26 Amplifying wave, coupled system and, 608	magnetic flux density, 271
electric field induced, 605	MHD, 769
evanescent wave and, 607	motion and, 267, 491, 587, 592, 598, 607
space-time behavior of, 604, 606	string and membrane, 522
Angular frequency, 513	summary of electromagnetic, 268, E6, G6
Angular momentum, 248	thin rod, 493
Angular velocity, 47	viscous fluid, 873
Applications of electromechanics, 2	Boundary layer dynamics, 602
Approximations, electromechanical, 206	Brake, induction, 134 MHD, 744
Armature, ac machine, 120	Breakdown, electrical, 576, 782
dc machine, 141, 293	Breakdown strength of air, 576
Armature reaction, 297	promised the provider or mer, 010

Brush, dc machine, 292	Circuit breaker, transducer for a, 22
liquid-metal, 316, 878	Circuit theory, 16
metal-graphite, 883	Coefficient, of sliding friction, 42
Bullard's equation, 336	of static friction, 42
	Coefficients of viscosity, independence of,
C-11111 !- 1:-114 200	870
Cables, charge relaxation in high voltage, 380	Coenergy, 73, E5, G5
nonuniform conductivity in, 380	electrical linearity and, 76
Capability curve of synchronous generator,	
170	potential well motions and, 217
Capacitance, electrical linearity and, 30	Coenergy density, electric field system, 464,
example for calculation of, 32, 33	714
generalized, 28	magnetic field system, 456
quasi-static limit and, B18	Collector rings, 120
Causality, boundary conditions and, 592,	Commutation in dc machines, 296
607	Commutator, 140
condition of, 491, 592, 607	of dc machines, 292
Center of mass, 46	Commutator bars, 142
Channel, variable-area MHD, 751	Commutator machines, 140
Characteristic dynamical times, excitation	ac generator, 329
and, 332	brake operation of, 306
material motion and, 332	compound wound, 310
Characteristic equation, 181	electrical power input of, 303
Characteristics, wave fronts and, 618	equation for armature of, 300
wave propagation and, 488, 490	equation for field of, 297
waves with convection and, 586	equation of motion for, 297
Charge, B1	generator operation of, 306
conservation of, B5	linear amplifier, 304
net flow and flow of net, B6	mechanical power output of, 303
test, 12	motor operation of, 306
total, 29	operation with alternating currents and,
Charge-average velocity, B5	312
Charge carriers, effect of motion on, 290	properties of, 303
Charge conservation, differential form of,	separately excited, 306
B5	series excitation of, 309
integral form of, B5	shunt excitation of, 309
Charge density, B1	speed curves of, shunt excited, 310
effect of motion on, 290, 334, 382, 387,	speed regulation of, 307
388, 392, 397, 401	summary of equations for, 303
free, 7, B28	torque-current curves of series excited, 311
magnetic field system and, 288	torque-speed curves of shunt excited, 310
Charge distribution, effect of motion on,	transient performance of, 306
334, 382, 387, 388, 392, 397, 401	Compensating networks, 198
Charge relaxation, 330, 370	Compensation in feedback loops, 198
electrical transient, 372	Compressibility constant, 845
examples of, 372, 375	Compressibility of fluid, 725
excitation frequency and, 378, 400	Compressible fluids, 813
frequency in frame of material and, 399	electromechanical coupling to, 820
general equation for, 371	Conduction, electrical, 7, B30
lumped-parameter models for, 331, 375	in electric field system, effect of motion
magnetic diffusion and, 401	on, 371
motion sinusoidal excitation with, 392	heat, 815
moving frame and, 381	motion and electrical, 284, 289
nonuniform properties and, 378	Conduction current, B6
sources of charge and, 372	absence of net free charge and, 374
spatially and temporally periodic fields	Conduction machine, MHD, 740
and, 397	variable area, MHD, 753
steady motion and, 380	see also Commutator machine; DC machines
thunder storms, and, 388	Conductivity, air and water, 388
traveling wave in a moving material and,	electrical, 7
397	electrical surface, 7 mechanical strength and, 698
uniform properties and, 372	nonuniform, 380
Choking, constant area flow, 824	numerical values of, 345, 377
- -	Conductor, electric field perfect, 29, 213,
	Tomaston, vicomic maia pomoci, 25, 215,

390, 400, 401	Convective second derivative, 585
magnetic field perfect, 18, 211, 223,	Coordinate system, inertial, 254
354, 401, 563	Corona discharge, 776, 782
Confinement electromachenical 4 407	Corona wind, demonstration of, 782
Confinement, electromechanical, 4, 407	
Conservation, of charge, B5	Couette flow, plane, 876
displacement current and, B9	Coulomb's law, B1
integral form of, B37	point charge, B2
of energy, 63, 66	Coupling, electromechanical, 15, 60
continuum, 456, 464	Coupling to continuous media at terminal
continuum coupling and, 455	pairs, 498
equation, steady state, 820	Coupling network, lossless and conserva-
fluid, 814	tive, 63
incompressible fluid, 757	Creep, failure in solids by, 704
	Critical condition for instability, 568
integral form of, 819	
of flux, lumped-parameter, 211, 220	Crystals, electromechanics of, 651
perfectly conducting fluid and, 761	piezoelectric materials as, 711
of mass, differential law of, 731	Current, balanced two-phase, 113
example of, 730	conduction, B6
fluid, 729, 814	convection, B6
integral form of, 730	displacement, B9
of momentum, fluid, 731, 814	electric field system, 29
integral form of, 733, 734	free, B25
interfacial, 671	magnetization, B25
stress and, 733	polarization, B29
Conservative systems, 213	Current density, B5
Constant charge dynamics 205 212	
Constant charge dynamics, 205, 213	diffusion of, 343
Constant-current constant-flux dynamics,	distribution of, 332
220	free, 7
Constant-current constraint, continuum, 628	Current law, Kirchhoff's, 16
Constant-current dynamics, 220	Currents as functions of flux linkages, 26
Constant flux, lumped and continuum, 212	Current transformation, examples of, 226
Constant flux dynamics, fluid, 761	Cutoff condition, 559
lumped-parameter, 211, 220	Cutoff frequency, 559
Constant of the motion, fluid, 738	elastic shear waves, 695
Constant voltage dynamics, 204, 212, 226	membrane, 623
Constituent relations, electromagnetic, 283,	Cutoff waves, 556
B25	electromagnetic plasma, 638
fluid, 815	membrane, 623
	power flow and, 637
fluid mechanical, 735	
materials in motion and, 283	thin beam, 684
moving media in electric field systems	see also Evanescent wave
and, 289	Cyclic energy conversion processes, 79
moving media in magnetic field systems	Cylindrical coordinates, stress components
and, 284	in, 437
Constitutive law, mobile ion, 778	Cylindrical modes, 648
piezoelectric slab, 712	
Contact resistance, MHD, 750	Damped waves, driven response of, 577
Contacts, sliding, 42	Damper, linear ideal, 40°
Continuity of space, 35	lumped element, 36, 40
Continuum and discrete dynamics, 553	square-law, 43, 229
Continuum descriptions, 727	Damper winding in rotating machine, 164
Continuum electromechanical systems, 251	Damping, magnetic fluid, 750
Contour, deforming, 11, B32	negative, 198
Control, dc machines and, 291	spatial decay and, 560
Controlled thermonuclear reactions, 354	wave dynamics with, 576
Convection, dynamical effect of, 584	Damping constant, 41
and instability, 593	Damping frequency, 577
Convection current, B6	DC generator, magnetic saturation in, 310
Convective derivative, 259, 584	self-excited, 310
	sen exercu, sre
charge relaxation and, 381	DC machines, 140; see also Commutator
example of, 729	DC machines, 140; see also Commutator machines
example of, 729	DC machines, 140; see also Commutator
	DC machines, 140; see also Commutator machines

starting torque of, 310 torque-speed curves for, 306 Definitions, electromagnetic, 7, B1 Deforming contours of integration, 10, 18, 262, B32, 761 Degree of freedom, 49 Delay line, acoustic, 480 acoustic magnetostrictive, 708 fidelity in, 501 mechanical, 499 shear waves and, 696 Delta function, B2 Kronecker, 421 Derivative, convective, 259, 584, 726 individual, 728	Displacement, elastic materials, 486 elastic media, 652 lumped parameter systems, 36 one-dimensional, 483 relative, 657 and rotation, 657 and strain, 658 transformation of, 659 translational, 657 Displacement current, B9 Displacement current negligible, B19 Distributed circuits, electromechanical, 651 Divergence, surface, 272 tensor, 422, G9 theorem, B4, C2, E2, G2, G9
particle, 728 Stokes, 728	Driven and transient response, unstable system, 569
substantial, 259, 584, 728	Driven response, one-dimensional con-
total, 728	tinuum, 511
Dielectrophoresis, 783	unstable wire, 568
Difference equation, 620	Driving function, differential equation, 180
Differential equation, order of, 180 linear, 180	sinusoidal, 181 Dynamics, constant charge, 205, 213
Differential operators, moving coordinates	constant current, 220
and, 257	constant flux, 211, 220
Diffusion, magnetic, 576	constant voltage, 204, 212, 226
magnetic analogous to mechanical, 580	lumped-parameter, 179
of magnetic field and current, 335	reactance dominated, 138, 211, 220, 242,
Diffusion equation, 337	336, 354, 368, 563
Diffusion time constant, 341	resistance dominated, 138, 209, 233, 242,
numerical values of, 344	336, 354, 368, 503, 583, 611
Diffusion wave, magnetic, 358	two-dimensional, 621
picture of, 581	Dynamics of continua, x-t plane, 488, 586
space-time behavior of, 359	omega-k plane, 511, 554
Dilatational motion of fluid, 866	Dynamo, electrohydrodynamic, 388
Direction cosines, definition of, 435 relation among, 439	Eddy currents, 342, 628
Discrete systems, electromechanics of, 60	Efficiency of induction machine, 134
Discrete variables, mechanical, 36	EHD, 3, 552, 776
summary of electrical, 35	EHD pump, demonstration of, 783
Dispersion equation, absolutely unstable	Eigenfrequencies, 518
wire, 567	electromechanical filter, 707
Alfvén wave, 769	magnetic field, shift of, 562
amplifying wave, 602	not harmonic, 563, 684
convective instability, 602	wire stiffened by magnetic field, 562
damped waves, 577	Eigenfunction, 518
elastic guided shear waves, 695 electron oscillations, 601	Eigenmode, 517
evanescent wave, 557	complex boundary conditions and, 533 orthogonality of, 341, 519, 520
kink instability, 629	Eigenvalues, 518
magnetic diffusion with motion, 357	dispersion and, 562
membrane, 623	graphic solution for, 526
moving wire destabilized by magnetic	kink instability, 630
field, 602	Elastic beam, resonant circuit element, 688
moving wire stabilized by magnetic	Elastic constants, independence of, 664
field, 596 ordinary waves, 513	numerical values of, 486 Elastic continua, 479
with convection, 594	Elastic failure, example of electromechani-
on wire, 555	cal, 701
on wires and membranes, 513	Elastic force density, 667
resistive wall interactions, 609	Elastic guiding structures, 693
sinusoidal steady-state, and 514	Elasticity, summary of equations of, 666, 668
wire with convection and damping, 609	Elasticity equations, steps in derivation of,

Elastic material, ideal, 485	lumped-parameter, 60
linear, 485	Electron beam, 4, 552, 600, 608
Elastic media, 651	magnetic field confinement of, 601
electromechanical design and, 697	oscillations of, 600
electromechanics of, 696	Electrostatic ac generator, 415
equations of motion for, 653	Electrostatic self-excited generator, 388
quasi-statics of, 503	Electrostatic voltmeter, 94
Elastic model, membrane, 509	Electrostriction, incompressibility and, 784
thin rod, 480 wire, 509	Electrostriction force density, 465
Elastic waves, lumped mechanical elements	Elements, lumped-parameter electrical, 16
and, 507	lumped-parameter mechanical, 36
shear, 543	Energy, conservation of fluid, 814
thin rod, 543	electrical linearity and, 76
see also Acoustic waves	electric field system conservation of, 66 internal or thermal gas, 813
Electrical circuits, 16	internal per unit mass, 815
Electric displacement, 7, B28	kinetic per unit mass, 815
Electric field, effect of motion on, 334,	magnetic field system conservation of, 63
382, 387, 388, 392, 397, 401	magnetic stored, 64
Electric field coupling to fluids, 776 Electric field coupling periodic solution	potential and kinetic, 214
to, 281	Energy conversion, cyclic, 79, 110
Electric field intensity, 7, B1	electromechanical, 79
Electric field system, B19	lumped-parameter systems, 79
differential equations for, 8, E3, G3	Energy density, B23
integral equations for, 11, É3, G3	equal electric and magnetic, B24 Energy dissipated, electromagnetic, B22
Electric field transformation, example of,	Energy flux, B22
262	Energy function, hybrid, 220
Faraday's law and, 262	Energy method, 60, 450, E5, G5
Electric force, field description of, 440	Energy relations, summary of, 68, E5, G5
fluids and, 7/6	Enthalpy, specific, 820
stress tensor for, 441 Electric force density 418 463	Equation of motion, elastic media, 668
Electric force density, 418, 463 Electric Reynolds number, 335, 370, 381,	electromechanical, 84
383, 395, 399, 401, 575, 780	examples of lumped-parameter, 84, 86
mobility model and, 780	incompressible, irrotational inviscid flow, 738
Electric shear, induced surface charge and,	linearized, 183
400	lumped mechanical, 49
Electric surface force, 447	Equilibrium, of continuum, stability of, 574
Electrification, frictional, 552	dynamic or steady-state, 188
Electroelasticity, 553 Electrogasdynamic generator, 782	hydromagnetic, 561
Electrohydrodynamic orientation, 785	kink instability of, 633
Electrohydrodynamic power generation, 782	potential well stability of, 216
Electrohydrodynamics, 3, 552, 776	static, 182 Equipotentials, fluid, 752
Electrohydrodynamic stabilization, 786	Eulerian description, 727
Electromagnetic equations, differential, 6,	Evanescence with convection, 596
B12, B19, E3, G3	Evanescent wave, 556
integral, 9, B32, E3, G3	appearance of, 559
quasi-static, 5, B19, B32, E3, G3 summary of quasi-static, 13, E3, G3	constant flux and, 563
Electromagnetic field equations, summary	dissipation and, 560
of, 268, E6, G6	elastic shear, 695
Electromagnetic fields, moving observer	equation for, 557 example of, 556
and, 254	membrane, 560, 623
Electromagnetic theory, 5, B1	physical nature of, 560
summary of, 5, E6, G6	signal transmission and, 639
Electromagnetic waves, B13 absorption of, B25	sinusoidal steady-state, 558
Electromechanical coupling, field descrip-	thin beam, 684
tion of, 251	Evil, 697
Electromechanics, continuum, 330	Failure in solids, fatigue and creep, 704
of elastic media, 651	Faraday, 1
incompressible fluids and, 737	y, -

Faraday disk, 286	Fluid-mechanical examples with viscosity,
Faraday's law, B9	875
deforming contour of integration and, 262,	Fluid orientation systems, 785
300, 315, 565, B32, E3, G3	Fluid pendulum, electric-field coupled, 784
differential form, 6, B10, E3, G3	magnetic damping of, 750
example of integral, 262, 276, 286, 297,	Fluid pump or accelerator, 776
315	Fluid stagnation point, 752
integral form of, B10, B32	Fluid streamlines, 752
perfectly conducting fluid and, 761	Fluid transformer, variable-area channel
Fatigue, failure in solids by, 704	as, 756
Feedback, continuous media and, 548	Flux amplification, plasmas and, 354
stabilization by use of, 193	Flux conservation, lumped-parameter, 211
Ferroelectrics, B29	220
piezoelectric materials and, 711	magnetic fields and, 352
Ferrohydrodynamics, 552, 772	perfectly conducting gas and, 849
Field circuit of dc machine, 141	Flux density, mechanical amplification of,
Field equations, moving media, generalization	354 Elius lielane 10 E4 C4
of, 252 Fields and moving madis 251	Flux linkage, 19, E4, G4
Fields and moving media, 251	example of, 22, 23
Field transformations, 268, E6, G6;	Force, charge, B1
see also Transformations Field winding as machine 120	derivative of inductance and, 453
Field winding, ac machine, 120 dc machine, 293	electric origin, 67, E5, G5
Film, Complex Waves I, xi, 516, 559, 571,	electromagnetic, 12
634	field description of, 418
Film, Complex Waves II, xi, 573, 606	fluid electric, 776 Lorentz, 12, 255, 419
Filter, electromechanical, 2, 200, 480, 704	magnetic, B6
First law of thermodynamics, 63	magnetization with one degree of free-
Flow, Hartmann, 884	dom, 451
irrotational fluid, 737	physical significance of electromagnetic,
laminar, 725	420
turbulent, 725	polarized fluids, 463, 572, 784
Flowmeter, liquid metal, 363	single ion, 778
Fluid, boundary condition for, 725	surface integral of stress and, 422
boundary condition on, inviscid, 752	Force-coenergy relations, 72, £5, G5
compressibility of, 725	Force density, 7
effect of temperature and pressure on, 724	averaging of electric, 440
electric field coupled, 776	averaging of magnetic, 419
electromechanics of, 724 ferromagnetic, 552, 772 highly conducting, 760 incompressible, 724, 735	divergence of stress tensor and, 422,
ferromagnetic, 552, 772	427, G9
highly conducting, 760	effect of permeability on, 455, 456
incompressible, 724, 735	elastic medium, 667
inhomogeneous, 735	electric, 12, B3, 440, G11
internal friction of, 724	magnetic field systems, 419, 462, G11
inviscid, 724, 725	electromagnetic fluid, 732
laminar and turbulent flow of, 725	electrostriction, 465, G11
magnetic field coupling to incompressible,	fluid mechanical, 732
737	fluid pressure, 736
magnetizable, 772	free current, 419, G11
Newtonian, 861	inviscid fluid mechanical, 737
perfectly conducting, 563	lumped parameter model for, 455
solids and, 724	magnetic, 12, 419, B9
static, 735	magnetization, 448, 450, 462, G11
viscous, 861	magnetostriction, 461, 462, G11
Fluid dynamics, equations of inviscid com-	polarization, 450, 463, G11
pressible, 813	summary of, 448, G11
equations of inviscid, incompressible, 726	Forced related to variable capacitance, 75
equations of viscous, 871	Force-energy relations, 67, E5, G5
Fluid flow, accelerating but steady, 753	examples of, 70
around a corner, 751	Force equations, elastic media, 653
potential, 751	Force of electric origin, 60, E5, G5
unsteady, 746	Fourier series, 340 Fourier transform, two-dimensional, 617
variable-area channel, 751	Fourier transforms and series, diffusion

equation and, 340	summary of equations for, 316
eigenmodes as, 517	torque for, 316
linear continuum systems and, 511, 554,	Hunting transient of synchronous machine, 192
617	Hydraulic turbine, 151
linear lumped systems and, 200	Hydroelectric generator, 152
mutual inductance expansions and, 108,	Hydromagnetic equilibria, 561, 571
153	Hysteresis, magnetic, B27
Frame of reference, laboratory, 254	14-44 O1 E1 C1
Free-body diagram, 49	Identities, C1, E1, G1
Free charge density, B28 Free charge forces avoidance of 787	Impedance, characteristic, 497
Free charge forces, avoidance of, 787 Frequency, complex, 181, 554	Incompressibility, fluid, 735 Incompressible fluids, MHD, 737
complex angular, 554	Incompressible media, 380
natural, 181, 515	Incremental motions, see Linearization
voltage tuning of, 704	Independence of variables, 69, 97 (see
Frequency conditions for power conversion,	Problem 3.16)
111, 155	Independent variables, change of, 72
Frequency response of transducer, 204	Index notation, 421, G7
Friction, coulomb, 42	Inductance, calculation of, 22
Frozen fields, perfectly conducting gas and,	electrical linearity and, 20
849 Eurice machines instability of 671	generalized, 17
Fusion machines, instability of, 571	quasi-static limit and, B18
Galilean transformation, 584	Induction, demonstration of motional, 253
Gamma rays, B13	law of, B9; see also Faraday's law
Gas, perfect, 816	Induction brake, 134
Gas constant, 816	Induction generator, 134 electric, 400
universal, 816	Induction interaction, 367
Gases, definition of, 724	Induction law, integral, B32; see also
ionized, 813	Faraday's law
Gauss's law, differential form of, B5	Induction machine, 127
example of, B4	coefficient of coupling for, 135
integral form of, B3	distributed linear, 368
magnetic field, B12	efficiency of, 134
polarization and, B28	equivalent circuit for, 131
Gauss's theorem, tensor form of, 423, G9	loading of, 137
Generators, electric field, 778	lumped-parameter, 368
electrohydrodynamic applications of, 3 hydroelectric, 152	MHD, 745 power flow in, 133
induction, 134	reactance and resistance dominated, 137
magnetohydrodynamic applications of, 3	single phase, 138
MHD, 744	squirrel-cage, 129
Van de Graaff, 3, 383, 385	starting of, 137, 139
Geometrical compatibility, 53	torque in, 132
Geophysics and MHD, 552	torque-slip curve of, 135
Gravitational potential, 733	variable resistance in, 136
Gravity, artificial electric, 785	wound rotor, 106
force density due to, 732	Induction motor, 134
waves, 794	Inductor, 17
Group velocity, 614	Inelastic behavior of solids, 699
power flow and, 638 unstable media and, 617	Influence coefficients, MHD, 822
Guiding structures, evanescence in, 560	variable-area MHD machine, 832 Initial and boundary conditions, 513
Culture strategies, comissiones in, coc	Initial conditions, convection and, 587
Hartmann flow, 884	one-dimensional continuum, 488, 512
Hartmann number, 887	Initial value problem, continuum, 488
Heat transfer, EHD and, 552	Initial value problem, continuum, 488 Instability, absolute, 566
Homogeneity, B27	and convective, 604
Homogeneous differential equation, solu-	aeroelastic absolute, 793
tion of, 180	convective, 601
Homopolar machine, 286, 312	dynamic, 192
armature voltage for, 314	electrohydrodynamic, 571
speed coefficient for, 314	engineering limitations from convective, 604

and equilibrium, example of, 185	solid and liquid magnetic, 365
failure of a static argument to predict, 192 fluid pendulum, 785	Light, velocity of, B14 Linearity, electrical, 20, 30, B27
fluid turbulence and, 725	Linearization, continuum, 483, 510, 556,
graphical determination of, 184	652, 842
heavy on light fluid, 571	error from, 224
and initial conditions, 184	lumped-parameter, 182
kink, 627	Linear systems, 180
linear and nonlinear description of, 216 nonconvective, 566	Line integration in variable space, 64, 67 Liquid drops, charge-carrying, 388
nonlinearity and, 570	Liquid level gauge, 416
omega-k plot for, 569	Liquid metal brush, 878
plasma, 553	numerical example of, 883
in presence of motion, 583	Liquid metal MHD, numerical example of
Rayleigh-Taylor, 571	750 Liquid metals numning of 746
resistive wall, 576, 608 space-time dependence of absolute, 570	Liquid metals, pumping of, 746 Liquid orientation in fields, 785
static, 182	Liquids, definition of, 724
in stationary media, 554	Liquids and gases, comparison of, 724
Integral laws, electromagnetic, 9, B32, E3,	Loading factor, MHD machine, 833
G3	Lodestone, B25
Integrated electronics, electromechanics	Long-wave limit, 283, 574
and, 688	thin elastic rod and, 683
Integration contour, deforming, 11, B32 Internal energy, perfect gas, 816	Lord Kelvin, 389 Lorentz force, 419
Invariance of equations, 256	Loss-dominated dynamics, continuum, 576
inviscid fluid, boundary condition for, 752	Loss-dominated electromechanics, 229, 249
ion beams, 552	Loss-dominated systems, 227
Ion conduction, moving fluid and, 778	Losses, fluid joule, 815
Ion drag, efficiency of, 782 Ion-drag phenomena, 776	Loudspeaker, model for, 527
Ionized gases, acceleration of, 746	Lumped-parameter electromechanics, 60 Lumped-parameter variables, summary of,
Ion source, 776	35, E4, G4
Isotropic elastic media, 660	,,
Isotropy, B27	Mach lines, 624
***	Mach number, 624, 823
Kinetic energy, 214 Kirchhoff's current law, 16	Macroscopic models, electromagnetic, B25
Kirchhoff's current law, 16	Macroscopic models, electromagnetic, B25 Magnet, permanent, 27
Kirchhoff's current law, 16 Kirchhoff's laws, 15	Macroscopic models, electromagnetic, B25 Magnet, permanent, 27 Magnetic axes of rotating machines, 105
Kirchhoff's current law, 16	Macroscopic models, electromagnetic, B25 Magnet, permanent, 27 Magnetic axes of rotating machines, 105 Magnetic circuit, example of, 22, 23
Kirchhoff's current law, 16 Kirchhoff's laws, 15 electromechanical coupling and, 84 Kirchhoff's voltage law, 16 Klystron, 601	Macroscopic models, electromagnetic, B25 Magnet, permanent, 27 Magnetic axes of rotating machines, 105 Magnetic circuit, example of, 22, 23 Magnetic diffusion, 330, 335 charge relaxation compared to, 401
Kirchhoff's current law, 16 Kirchhoff's laws, 15 electromechanical coupling and, 84 Kirchhoff's voltage law, 16	Macroscopic models, electromagnetic, B25 Magnet, permanent, 27 Magnetic axes of rotating machines, 105 Magnetic circuit, example of, 22, 23 Magnetic diffusion, 330, 335 charge relaxation compared to, 401 competition between motion and, 351
Kirchhoff's current law, 16 Kirchhoff's laws, 15 electromechanical coupling and, 84 Kirchhoff's voltage law, 16 Klystron, 601 Kronecker delta function, 421, G7	Macroscopic models, electromagnetic, B25 Magnet, permanent, 27 Magnetic axes of rotating machines, 105 Magnetic circuit, example of, 22, 23 Magnetic diffusion, 330, 335 charge relaxation compared to, 401 competition between motion and, 351 cylindrical geometry and, 408
Kirchhoff's current law, 16 Kirchhoff's laws, 15 electromechanical coupling and, 84 Kirchhoff's voltage law, 16 Klystron, 601 Kronecker delta function, 421, G7 Lagrangian coordinates, 652	Macroscopic models, electromagnetic, B25 Magnet, permanent, 27 Magnetic axes of rotating machines, 105 Magnetic circuit, example of, 22, 23 Magnetic diffusion, 330, 335 charge relaxation compared to, 401 competition between motion and, 351 cylindrical geometry and, 408 effect of motion on, 354
Kirchhoff's current law, 16 Kirchhoff's laws, 15 electromechanical coupling and, 84 Kirchhoff's voltage law, 16 Klystron, 601 Kronecker delta function, 421, G7 Lagrangian coordinates, 652 surface in, 669	Macroscopic models, electromagnetic, B25 Magnet, permanent, 27 Magnetic axes of rotating machines, 105 Magnetic circuit, example of, 22, 23 Magnetic diffusion, 330, 335 charge relaxation compared to, 401 competition between motion and, 351 cylindrical geometry and, 408 effect of motion on, 354 electrical transient, 338
Kirchhoff's current law, 16 Kirchhoff's laws, 15 electromechanical coupling and, 84 Kirchhoff's voltage law, 16 Klystron, 601 Kronecker delta function, 421, G7 Lagrangian coordinates, 652	Macroscopic models, electromagnetic, B25 Magnet, permanent, 27 Magnetic axes of rotating machines, 105 Magnetic circuit, example of, 22, 23 Magnetic diffusion, 330, 335 charge relaxation compared to, 401 competition between motion and, 351 cylindrical geometry and, 408 effect of motion on, 354 electrical transient, 338 induction machines and, 746 initial conditions for, 339
Kirchhoff's current law, 16 Kirchhoff's laws, 15 electromechanical coupling and, 84 Kirchhoff's voltage law, 16 Klystron, 601 Kronecker delta function, 421, G7 Lagrangian coordinates, 652 surface in, 669 Lagrangian description, 727 Lagrangian to Eulerian descriptions, 483 Lamé constant, 667	Macroscopic models, electromagnetic, B25 Magnet, permanent, 27 Magnetic axes of rotating machines, 105 Magnetic circuit, example of, 22, 23 Magnetic diffusion, 330, 335 charge relaxation compared to, 401 competition between motion and, 351 cylindrical geometry and, 408 effect of motion on, 354 electrical transient, 338 induction machines and, 746 initial conditions for, 339 limit, of infinite conductivity in, 343
Kirchhoff's current law, 16 Kirchhoff's laws, 15 electromechanical coupling and, 84 Kirchhoff's voltage law, 16 Klystron, 601 Kronecker delta function, 421, G7 Lagrangian coordinates, 652 surface in, 669 Lagrangian description, 727 Lagrangian to Eulerian descriptions, 483 Lamé constant, 667 numerical values of, 677	Macroscopic models, electromagnetic, B25 Magnet, permanent, 27 Magnetic axes of rotating machines, 105 Magnetic circuit, example of, 22, 23 Magnetic diffusion, 330, 335 charge relaxation compared to, 401 competition between motion and, 351 cylindrical geometry and, 408 effect of motion on, 354 electrical transient, 338 induction machines and, 746 initial conditions for, 339 limit, of infinite conductivity in, 343 of small conductivity in, 343
Kirchhoff's current law, 16 Kirchhoff's laws, 15 electromechanical coupling and, 84 Kirchhoff's voltage law, 16 Klystron, 601 Kronecker delta function, 421, G7 Lagrangian coordinates, 652 surface in, 669 Lagrangian description, 727 Lagrangian to Eulerian descriptions, 483 Lamé constant, 667 numerical values of, 677 Laplace's equation, fluid dynamics and, 737	Macroscopic models, electromagnetic, B25 Magnet, permanent, 27 Magnetic axes of rotating machines, 105 Magnetic circuit, example of, 22, 23 Magnetic diffusion, 330, 335 charge relaxation compared to, 401 competition between motion and, 351 cylindrical geometry and, 408 effect of motion on, 354 electrical transient, 338 induction machines and, 746 initial conditions for, 339 limit, of infinite conductivity in, 343 of small conductivity in, 343 liquid metals and, 354
Kirchhoff's current law, 16 Kirchhoff's laws, 15 electromechanical coupling and, 84 Kirchhoff's voltage law, 16 Klystron, 601 Kronecker delta function, 421, G7 Lagrangian coordinates, 652 surface in, 669 Lagrangian description, 727 Lagrangian to Eulerian descriptions, 483 Lamé constant, 667 numerical values of, 677 Laplace's equation, fluid dynamics and, 737 two-dimensional flow and, 751	Macroscopic models, electromagnetic, B25 Magnet, permanent, 27 Magnetic axes of rotating machines, 105 Magnetic circuit, example of, 22, 23 Magnetic diffusion, 330, 335 charge relaxation compared to, 401 competition between motion and, 351 cylindrical geometry and, 408 effect of motion on, 354 electrical transient, 338 induction machines and, 746 initial conditions for, 339 limit, of infinite conductivity in, 343 of small conductivity in, 343
Kirchhoff's current law, 16 Kirchhoff's laws, 15 electromechanical coupling and, 84 Kirchhoff's voltage law, 16 Klystron, 601 Kronecker delta function, 421, G7 Lagrangian coordinates, 652 surface in, 669 Lagrangian description, 727 Lagrangian to Eulerian descriptions, 483 Lamé constant, 667 numerical values of, 677 Laplace's equation, fluid dynamics and, 737 two-dimensional flow and, 751 Leakage resistance of capacitors, 377 Legendre transformation, 73	Macroscopic models, electromagnetic, B25 Magnet, permanent, 27 Magnetic axes of rotating machines, 105 Magnetic circuit, example of, 22, 23 Magnetic diffusion, 330, 335 charge relaxation compared to, 401 competition between motion and, 351 cylindrical geometry and, 408 effect of motion on, 354 electrical transient, 338 induction machines and, 746 initial conditions for, 339 limit, of infinite conductivity in, 343 of small conductivity in, 343 liquid metals and, 354 lumped-parameter models for, 331, 334, 336 sinusoidal steady-state, 358
Kirchhoff's current law, 16 Kirchhoff's laws, 15 electromechanical coupling and, 84 Kirchhoff's voltage law, 16 Klystron, 601 Kronecker delta function, 421, G7 Lagrangian coordinates, 652 surface in, 669 Lagrangian description, 727 Lagrangian to Eulerian descriptions, 483 Lamé constant, 667 numerical values of, 677 Laplace's equation, fluid dynamics and, 737 two-dimensional flow and, 751 Leakage resistance of capacitors, 377 Legendre transformation, 73 Length expander bar, equivalent circuit	Macroscopic models, electromagnetic, B25 Magnet, permanent, 27 Magnetic axes of rotating machines, 105 Magnetic circuit, example of, 22, 23 Magnetic diffusion, 330, 335 charge relaxation compared to, 401 competition between motion and, 351 cylindrical geometry and, 408 effect of motion on, 354 electrical transient, 338 induction machines and, 746 initial conditions for, 339 limit, of infinite conductivity in, 343 of small conductivity in, 343 liquid metals and, 354 lumped-parameter models for, 331, 334, 336 sinusoidal steady-state, 358 sinusoidal steady-state with motion, 355
Kirchhoff's current law, 16 Kirchhoff's laws, 15 electromechanical coupling and, 84 Kirchhoff's voltage law, 16 Klystron, 601 Kronecker delta function, 421, G7 Lagrangian coordinates, 652 surface in, 669 Lagrangian description, 727 Lagrangian to Eulerian descriptions, 483 Lamé constant, 667 numerical values of, 677 Laplace's equation, fluid dynamics and, 737 two-dimensional flow and, 751 Leakage resistance of capacitors, 377 Legendre transformation, 73 Length expander bar, equivalent circuit for, 716	Macroscopic models, electromagnetic, B25 Magnet, permanent, 27 Magnetic axes of rotating machines, 105 Magnetic circuit, example of, 22, 23 Magnetic diffusion, 330, 335 charge relaxation compared to, 401 competition between motion and, 351 cylindrical geometry and, 408 effect of motion on, 354 electrical transient, 338 induction machines and, 746 initial conditions for, 339 limit, of infinite conductivity in, 343 iof small conductivity in, 343 liquid metals and, 354 lumped-parameter models for, 331, 334, 336 sinusoidal steady-state, 358 sinusoidal steady-state with motion, 355 steady-state, 337, 347
Kirchhoff's current law, 16 Kirchhoff's laws, 15 electromechanical coupling and, 84 Kirchhoff's voltage law, 16 Klystron, 601 Kronecker delta function, 421, G7 Lagrangian coordinates, 652 surface in, 669 Lagrangian description, 727 Lagrangian to Eulerian descriptions, 483 Lamé constant, 667 numerical values of, 677 Laplace's equation, fluid dynamics and, 737 two-dimensional flow and, 751 Leakage resistance of capacitors, 377 Legendre transformation, 73 Length expander bar, equivalent circuit for, 716 piezoelectric, 712	Macroscopic models, electromagnetic, B25 Magnet, permanent, 27 Magnetic axes of rotating machines, 105 Magnetic circuit, example of, 22, 23 Magnetic diffusion, 330, 335 charge relaxation compared to, 401 competition between motion and, 351 cylindrical geometry and, 408 effect of motion on, 354 electrical transient, 338 induction machines and, 746 initial conditions for, 339 limit, of infinite conductivity in, 343 of small conductivity in, 343 liquid metals and, 354 lumped-parameter models for, 331, 334, 336 sinusoidal steady-state, 358 sinusoidal steady-state with motion, 355 steady-state, 337, 347 steady-state in the moving frame, 351
Kirchhoff's current law, 16 Kirchhoff's laws, 15 electromechanical coupling and, 84 Kirchhoff's voltage law, 16 Klystron, 601 Kronecker delta function, 421, G7 Lagrangian coordinates, 652 surface in, 669 Lagrangian description, 727 Lagrangian to Eulerian descriptions, 483 Lamé constant, 667 numerical values of, 677 Laplace's equation, fluid dynamics and, 737 two-dimensional flow and, 751 Leakage resistance of capacitors, 377 Legendre transformation, 73 Length expander bar, equivalent circuit for, 716 piezoelectric, 712 Levitating force, induction, 369	Macroscopic models, electromagnetic, B25 Magnet, permanent, 27 Magnetic axes of rotating machines, 105 Magnetic circuit, example of, 22, 23 Magnetic diffusion, 330, 335 charge relaxation compared to, 401 competition between motion and, 351 cylindrical geometry and, 408 effect of motion on, 354 electrical transient, 338 induction machines and, 746 initial conditions for, 339 limit, of infinite conductivity in, 343 of small conductivity in, 343 liquid metals and, 354 lumped-parameter models for, 331, 334, 336 sinusoidal steady-state, 358 sinusoidal steady-state with motion, 355 steady-state, 337, 347 steady-state in the moving frame, 351
Kirchhoff's current law, 16 Kirchhoff's laws, 15 electromechanical coupling and, 84 Kirchhoff's voltage law, 16 Klystron, 601 Kronecker delta function, 421, G7 Lagrangian coordinates, 652 surface in, 669 Lagrangian description, 727 Lagrangian to Eulerian descriptions, 483 Lamé constant, 667 numerical values of, 677 Laplace's equation, fluid dynamics and, 737 two-dimensional flow and, 751 Leakage resistance of capacitors, 377 Legendre transformation, 73 Length expander bar, equivalent circuit for, 716 piezoelectric, 712 Levitating force, induction, 369 Levitation, electromechanical, 4, 195, 365,	Macroscopic models, electromagnetic, B25 Magnet, permanent, 27 Magnetic axes of rotating machines, 105 Magnetic circuit, example of, 22, 23 Magnetic diffusion, 330, 335 charge relaxation compared to, 401 competition between motion and, 351 cylindrical geometry and, 408 effect of motion on, 354 electrical transient, 338 induction machines and, 746 initial conditions for, 339 limit, of infinite conductivity in, 343 of small conductivity in, 343 liquid metals and, 354 lumped-parameter models for, 331, 334, 336 sinusoidal steady-state, 358 sinusoidal steady-state with motion, 355 steady-state, 337, 347 steady-state in the moving frame, 351 traveling-wave moving media, 364 Magnetic diffusion time, 341, 772 Magnetic field, air-gap, 114
Kirchhoff's current law, 16 Kirchhoff's laws, 15 electromechanical coupling and, 84 Kirchhoff's voltage law, 16 Klystron, 601 Kronecker delta function, 421, G7 Lagrangian coordinates, 652 surface in, 669 Lagrangian description, 727 Lagrangian to Eulerian descriptions, 483 Lamé constant, 667 numerical values of, 677 Laplace's equation, fluid dynamics and, 737 two-dimensional flow and, 751 Leakage resistance of capacitors, 377 Legendre transformation, 73 Length expander bar, equivalent circuit for, 716 piezoelectric, 712 Levitating force, induction, 369 Levitation, electromechanical, 4, 195, 365, 370	Macroscopic models, electromagnetic, B25 Magnet, permanent, 27 Magnetic axes of rotating machines, 105 Magnetic circuit, example of, 22, 23 Magnetic diffusion, 330, 335 charge relaxation compared to, 401 competition between motion and, 351 cylindrical geometry and, 408 effect of motion on, 354 electrical transient, 338 induction machines and, 746 initial conditions for, 339 limit, of infinite conductivity in, 343 iof small conductivity in, 343 liquid metals and, 354 lumped-parameter models for, 331, 334, 336 sinusoidal steady-state, 358 sinusoidal steady-state with motion, 355 steady-state, 337, 347 steady-state in the moving frame, 351 traveling-wave moving media, 364 Magnetic diffusion time, 341, 772 Magnetic field, air-gap, 114 induced and imposed, 212, 286, 332
Kirchhoff's current law, 16 Kirchhoff's laws, 15 electromechanical coupling and, 84 Kirchhoff's voltage law, 16 Klystron, 601 Kronecker delta function, 421, G7 Lagrangian coordinates, 652 surface in, 669 Lagrangian description, 727 Lagrangian to Eulerian descriptions, 483 Lamé constant, 667 numerical values of, 677 Laplace's equation, fluid dynamics and, 737 two-dimensional flow and, 751 Leakage resistance of capacitors, 377 Legendre transformation, 73 Length expander bar, equivalent circuit for, 716 piezoelectric, 712 Levitating force, induction, 369 Levitation, electromechanical, 4, 195, 365, 370 demonstration of magnetic, 370 and instability, 574	Macroscopic models, electromagnetic, B25 Magnet, permanent, 27 Magnetic axes of rotating machines, 105 Magnetic circuit, example of, 22, 23 Magnetic diffusion, 330, 335 charge relaxation compared to, 401 competition between motion and, 351 cylindrical geometry and, 408 effect of motion on, 354 electrical transient, 338 induction machines and, 746 initial conditions for, 339 limit, of infinite conductivity in, 343 of small conductivity in, 343 liquid metals and, 354 lumped-parameter models for, 331, 334, 336 sinusoidal steady-state, 358 sinusoidal steady-state with motion, 355 steady-state, 337, 347 steady-state in the moving frame, 351 traveling-wave moving media, 364 Magnetic diffusion time, 341, 772 Magnetic field, air-gap, 114 induced and imposed, 212, 286, 332 origin of earths, 336, 552
Kirchhoff's current law, 16 Kirchhoff's laws, 15 electromechanical coupling and, 84 Kirchhoff's voltage law, 16 Klystron, 601 Kronecker delta function, 421, G7 Lagrangian coordinates, 652 surface in, 669 Lagrangian description, 727 Lagrangian to Eulerian descriptions, 483 Lamé constant, 667 numerical values of, 677 Laplace's equation, fluid dynamics and, 737 two-dimensional flow and, 751 Leakage resistance of capacitors, 377 Legendre transformation, 73 Length expander bar, equivalent circuit for, 716 piezoelectric, 712 Levitating force, induction, 369 Levitation, electromechanical, 4, 195, 365, 370 demonstration of magnetic, 370	Macroscopic models, electromagnetic, B25 Magnet, permanent, 27 Magnetic axes of rotating machines, 105 Magnetic circuit, example of, 22, 23 Magnetic diffusion, 330, 335 charge relaxation compared to, 401 competition between motion and, 351 cylindrical geometry and, 408 effect of motion on, 354 electrical transient, 338 induction machines and, 746 initial conditions for, 339 limit, of infinite conductivity in, 343 iof small conductivity in, 343 liquid metals and, 354 lumped-parameter models for, 331, 334, 336 sinusoidal steady-state, 358 sinusoidal steady-state with motion, 355 steady-state, 337, 347 steady-state in the moving frame, 351 traveling-wave moving media, 364 Magnetic diffusion time, 341, 772 Magnetic field, air-gap, 114 induced and imposed, 212, 286, 332

dium, 773	elastic continua, quasi-static limit of, 507
Magnetic field intensity, 7, B25	lumped-parameter, 36, 43
Magnetic field system, 6, B19	total, 46
differential equations for, 6, B20, E6, G6	Mass conservation, 731
integral equations for, 10, B32, E3, G3	Mass density, 45
Magnetic field transformation, example of,	elastic materials, numerical values of, 486 of solid, 486
266; see also Transformations Magnetic fluid, demonstration of, 777	numerical values of, 486, G12
Magnetic flux density, 7, B6	Mass per unit area of membrane, 509
Magnetic flux lines, frozen, 763	Mass per unit length of wire, 511
Magnetic force, field description of, 418,	Matched termination, 497
G11	Material motion, waves and instabilities
stress tensor for, 422, G11	with, 583
Magnetic forces and mechanical design, 697	Matter, states of, 724 Maxwell, 1
Magnetic induction negligible, B19 Magnetic piston, 354	Maxwell's equations, B12
Magnetic pressure, 369	limiting forms of, B14
Magnetic Reynolds numbers, 333, 349, 351,	Maxwell stress tensor, 420, 441, G7, G11
353, 357, 401, 628, 741, 821 MHD flow, 754	Mechanical circuits, 36
MHD flow, 754	Mechanical continuum, 479
numerical value of, 354	Mechanical equations, lumped-parameter,
Magnetic saturation in commutator ma-	49 Machanical imput names fluid 756
chines, 297 Magnetic surface force 447	Mechanical input power, fluid, 756
Magnetic surface force, 447 Magnetic tension, 767	variable-area channel, 756 Mechanical lumped-parameter equations,
Magnetization, B25	examples of, 49, 51, 53
effect of free current forces on, 455	Mechanics, lumped-parameter, 35
Magnetization currents, B25	rigid body, 35
Magnetization currents, B25 Magnetization density, 7, B25	transformations and Newtonian, 254
Magnetization force, fluids and, 772	Membrane, elastic continua and, 509, 535,
one degree of freedom and, 451	electric field and, 574
Magnetization force density, changes in density and, 461	equations of motion for, 511, 535, G13
example of, 460	two-dimensional modes of, 622 Membrane dynamics with convection, 584
inhomogeneity and, 460	Mercury, density and conductivity of, 750
in moving media, 285	properties of, 883
summary of, 448, G11	Meteorology, ÉHD and, 552
Magnetoacoustic velocity, 850	MFD, 551; see also MHD
Magnetoacoustic wave, 846	MGD, 551; see also MHD
electrical losses and, 860	MHD, 551
flux and density in, 851	compressible fluids and, 813
numerical example, in gas, 852	liquid metal numerical example of, 750
in liquid, 853 Magnetoelasticity, 553	magnetic damping in, 750 transient effects in, 746, 759
Magnetofluid dynamics, 551	transient example of, 750
Magnetogasdynamics, 551	variable-area channel in, 751
Magnetohydrodynamic conduction ma-	of viscous fluids, 878
chine, 740	MHD conduction machine, 821, 828
Magnetohydrodynamic generator, constant-	equivalent circuit for, 742
area, 821	pressure drop in, 742
variable-area, 828	terminal characteristics of, 742 MHD constant-area channel, 740, 820
Magnetohydrodynamics, 551	MHD flows, dynamic effects in, 746
constant-area channel, 740 viscosity and, 725	MHD generator, comparison of, 839
Magnetohydrodynamics of viscous fluids,	compressibility and, 820
878	constant voltage constrained, 743
Magnetostriction, 697	distribution of properties in, 827
one degree of freedom and, 452	end effects in, 797 examples of, 840, 841
Magnetostriction force, incompressible	examples of, 840, 841
fluid and, 776	Mach number in, 823
Magnetostrictive coupling, 707	numerical example of, 826 temperature in, 823
Magnetostrictive transducer, terminal representation of, 711	variable-area channel, 828
Mass, conservation of fluid, 729	viscosity and, 725, 884

MHD machine, compressible and incom-	Newton's laws, 15, 35
pressible, 825	elastic media and, 653
constant velocity, loading factor and	Newton's second law, 44, 50
aspect ratio, 834	electromechanical coupling and, 84
dynamic operation of, 746	fluid and, 729, 731
equivalent circuit for variable area, 756	Node, mechanical, 36, 49
loading factor of, 833	Nonlinear systems, 206, 213
operation of brake, pump, generator, 744	Nonuniform magnetic field, motion of
quasi-one-dimensional, 828	conductor through, 367
steady-state operation of, 740	Normal modes, 511
velocity profile of, 891	boundary conditions and, 524
MHD plane Couette flow, 884	Normal strain and shear stress, 662
MHD plane Poiseuille flow, 878	Normal stress and normal strain, 661
MHD pressure driven flow, 884	Normal vector, analytic description of, 269
MHD pump or accelerator, 824	Normal vector, analytic description of, 207
MHD transient phenomena, 759	Operand 1 R25
	Oerstad, 1, B25
MHD variable-area channel equations,	Ohm's law, 7, B30
conservation of energy and, 831, 833	for moving media, 284, 298
conservation of mass and, 831, 833	Omega-k plot, absolutely unstable wire, 567
conservation of momentum and, 831, 833	amplifying wave, 603
local Mach number and, 823, 833	convective instability, 603
local sound velocity and, 822, 833	damped waves, complex k for real omega,
mechanical equation of state and, 816, 833	579
Ohm's law and, 830, 833	elastic guided shear waves, 695
thermal equations of state and, 820, 833	electron oscillations, 601
MHD variable-area machine, equations	evanescent wave, 557, 559, 597, 615, 695
for, 833	moving wire, with destabilizing magnetic
MHD variable-area pumps, generators and	force, 603
brakes, 751	with resistive wall, complex k for real
Microphone, capacitor, 201	omega, 611
fidelity of, 204	with resistive wall, complex omega for
Microphones, 200	real k , 610
Microwave magnetics, 553	ordinary wave, with convection, 594
Microwave power generation, 552	on wires and membranes, 514
Mobility, 289, B31	ordinary waves, 514, 555
ion, 778	unstable eigenfrequencies and, 569
Model, engineering, 206	waves with damping showing eigenfre-
Modulus of elasticity, 485	quencies, 582
numerical values of, 486, G12	wire stabilized by magnetic field, 557
Molecular weight of gas, 816	Orientation, electrohydrodynamic, 571
Moment of inertia, 36, 48	electromechanical, 4
Momentum, conservation of, see Conserva-	of liquids, dielectrophoretic, 785
tion of momentum	EHD, 552
Momentum density, fluid, 734	Orthogonality, eigenfunctions and, 341, 519,
Motor, commutator, 140, 291	520
induction, 134	Oscillations, nonlinear, 226
reluctance, 156	with convection, 596
synchronous, 119	Oscillators in motion, 599
Moving media, electromagnetic fields and,	Overstability, 192
251	••
Mutual inductance, calculation of, 22	Particles, charge carriers and, 782
•	Particular solution of differential equation,
Natural frequencies, 515	180
dispersion equation and, 517	Pendulum, hydrodynamic, 746
Natural modes, dispersion and, 561	simple mechanical, 214
kink instability, 635	Perfect conductor, no slip condition on, 769
of membrane, 624, 625	Perfect gas law, 816
overdamped and underdamped, 583	Perfectly conducting gas, dynamics of, 846
of unstable wire, 569	Perfectly conducting media, see Conductor
Navier-Stokes equation, 872	Permanent magnet, in electromechanics, 27
Negative sequence currents, 144	example of, 28
	as rotor for machine, 127
Networks, compensating, 198 Newtonian fluids 861	Permanent set, solids and, 700
Newtonian fluids, 861	,,,,

Permeability, 7, B27	Potential difference, B10
deformation and, 459	Potential energy, 214
density dependence of, 454	Potential flow, irrotational electrical
free space, 7, B7	forces and, 738
Permittivity, 9, B30	Potential fluid flow, two-dimensional, 751
free space, 7, 9, B2	Potential plot, 214
Perturbations, 183	Potential well, electrical constraints and, 217
Phase sequence, 144	electromechanical system and, 217
Phase velocity, 613	temporal behavior from, 224
diffusion wave, 358	Power, conservation of, 64
dispersive wave, 598	Power density input to fluid, 818
membrane wave, 512	Power factor, 126
numerical elastic compressional wave, 677	
numerical elastic shear wave, 677	Power flow, group velocity and, 638 ordinary and evanescent waves and, 638
numerical thin rod, 486, G12	
ordinary wave, 487	rotating machines and, 110
thin rod, 487	Power generation, ionized gases and, 552
wire wave, 512	microwave, 552, 553
Physical acoustics, 553, 651	Power input, electrical, 64
Piezoelectric coupling, 711	fluid electrical, 818
reciprocity in, 712	mechanical, 64
Piezoelectric devices, example of, 717	mechanical MHD, 743
	Power input to fluid, electric forces and,
Piezoelectricity, 553, 711	819
Piezoelectric length expander bar, 712	electrical losses and, 818, 819
Piezoelectric resonator, equivalent circuit	magnetic forces and, 818
for, 716 Piezoelectric transducer, admittance of,	pressure forces and, 818
714	Power output, electric MHD, 743
	Power theorem, wire in magnetic field, 637,
Piezomagnetics, 553	644 Parating 2 41 and 2 P 22
Plane motion, 44	Poynting's theorem, B22
Plasma, confinement of, 552	Pressure, density and temperature depen-
electromechanics and, 4	dence of, 816
evanescent waves in, 561, 638	hydrostatic, 735
heating of, 552	hydrostatic example of, 736
lumped-parameter model for, 223	incompressible fluids and significance of,
magnetic bottle for, 563	753
magnetic diffusion and, 408	isotropic, 735
MHD and, 553	magnetic, 369
solid state, 553	normal compressive stress and, 735
Plasma dynamics, 553	significance of negative, 753
Plasma frequency, 600	velocity and, 753
Poiseuille flow, plane, 878	Principal axes, 49
Poisson's ratio, 662	Principal modes, 681
numerical values of, 666	elastic structure, 679
Polarization, effect of motion on, 290	shear wave, 695
current, B29	Principle of virtual work, see Conservation,
density, 7, B28	of energy
electric, B27	Products of inertia, 48
force, 463, 571, G11	Propagation, 613
Polarization force, one degree of freedom,	Propulsion, electromagnetic, 552
464	electromechanical, 4
Polarization interactions, liquids and, 783	MHD space, 746
Polarization stress tensor, 463, G11	Pulling out of step for synchronous ma-
Pole pairs, 148	chine, 125
Poles in a machine, 146	Pump, electric field, 776
Polyphase machines, 142	electrostatic, 778
Position vector, 45	liquid metal induction, 365
Positive sequence currents, 144	MHD, 744, 746
Potential, electric, B9	variation of parameters in MHD, 825
electromagnetic force, 738	Pumping, EHD, 552
gravitational, 733	MHD, 552
mechanical, 214	0 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1
velocity, 737	Quasi-one-dimensional model, charge relaxa-

tion 202 204	41 .1 .0 0
tion, 392, 394	applications of, 3
electron beam, 600	balanced two-phase, 113
gravity wave, 794	classification of, 119
magnetic diffusion, 347	commutator type, 140, 255, 292
membrane, 509, 648	computation of mutual inductance in, 22
and fluid, 793	dc, 140, 291
MHD generator, 828	differential equations for, 106
thin bar, 712	effect of poles on speed of, 149
thin beam, 683	electric field type, 177
thin rod, 480, 681	energy conversion conditions for, 110
wire or string, 509	energy conversion in salient pole, 154
in field, 556, 563, 574, 605, 627	equations for salient pole, 151
Quasi-static approximations, 6, B17	hunting transient of synchronous, 192
Quasi-static limit, sinusoidal steady-state	induction, 127
and, 515, 534	losses in, 109
wavelength and, B17	magnetic saturation in, 106
wire and, 534	
Quasi-statics, conditions for, B21	mutual inductance in, 108
correction fields for, B21	number of poles in, 146
	polyphase, 142
elastic media and, 503	power flow in, 110
electromagnetic, B19	salient pole, 103, 150
Quasi-static systems, electric, 8	single-phase, 106
magnetic, 6	single-phase salient-pole, 79
D. 4:-4: 1 016	smooth-air-gap, 103, 104
Radiation, heat, 815	stresses in rotor of, 697
Rate of strain, 864	superconducting rotor in, 92
Reactance-dominated dynamics, 138, 211,	synchronous, 119
220, 242, 336, 354, 368, 563, 759	two-phase, smooth-air-gap, 111
Reciprocity, electromechanical coupling	winding distribution of, 108
and, 77	Rotating machines, physical structure,
piezoelectric coupling and, 713	acyclic generator, 287
Reference system, inertial, 44	commutator type, 292
Regulation, transformer design and, 699	dc motor, 293
Relative displacement, rotation, strain and,	development of dc, 295
658	distribution of currents and, 166, 169
Relativity, Einstein, 254	four-pole, salient pole, 164
Galilean, 255	four-pole, single phase, 147
postulate of special, 261	homopolar, 313
theory of, 44	hydroelectric generator, 152
Relaxation time, free charge, 372	multiple-pole rotor, 146
numerical values of, 377	rotor of induction motor, 107
Relay, damped time-delay, 229	rotor of salient-pole synchronous, 151
Reluctance motor, 156	synchronous, salient-pole, 152
Resistance-dominated dynamics, 138, 209,	salient-pole, two phase, 158
233, 242, 336, 354, 368, 503, 583, 611	salient-pole, single phase, 150
MHD, 750	
Resistive wall damping, continuum, 583	smooth-air-gap, single phase, 104 stator for induction motor, 106
Resistive wall instability, nature of, 612	stator for monchor motor, roo
Designation will provide a service of the	
	three-phase stator, 145
Resistive wall wave amplification, 608 Resonance electromechanically driven	three-phase stator, 145 turboalternator, 120
Resonance, electromechanically driven	three-phase stator, 145 turboalternator, 120 two-pole commutator, 294
Resonance, electromechanically driven continuum and, 533	three-phase stator, 145 turboalternator, 120 two-pole commutator, 294 Rotation, fluid, 865
Resonance, electromechanically driven continuum and, 533 response of continua and, 515	three-phase stator, 145 turboalternator, 120 two-pole commutator, 294 Rotation, fluid, 865 Rotation vector, 658
Resonance, electromechanically driven continuum and, 533 response of continua and, 515 Resonance frequencies, magnetic field	three-phase stator, 145 turboalternator, 120 two-pole commutator, 294 Rotation, fluid, 865 Rotation vector, 658 Rotor of rotating machines, 104, 107, 112,
Resonance, electromechanically driven continuum and, 533 response of continua and, 515 Resonance frequencies, magnetic field shift of, 563	three-phase stator, 145 turboalternator, 120 two-pole commutator, 294 Rotation, fluid, 865 Rotation vector, 658 Rotor of rotating machines, 104, 107, 112, 120, 146, 147, 150, 151, 152, 158,
Resonance, electromechanically driven continuum and, 533 response of continua and, 515 Resonance frequencies, magnetic field shift of, 563 membrane, 624	three-phase stator, 145 turboalternator, 120 two-pole commutator, 294 Rotation, fluid, 865 Rotation vector, 658 Rotor of rotating machines, 104, 107, 112, 120, 146, 147, 150, 151, 152, 158, 164, 166, 169
Resonance, electromechanically driven continuum and, 533 response of continua and, 515 Resonance frequencies, magnetic field shift of, 563 membrane, 624 natural frequencies and, 515	three-phase stator, 145 turboalternator, 120 two-pole commutator, 294 Rotation, fluid, 865 Rotation vector, 658 Rotor of rotating machines, 104, 107, 112, 120, 146, 147, 150, 151, 152, 158,
Resonance, electromechanically driven continuum and, 533 response of continua and, 515 Resonance frequencies, magnetic field shift of, 563 membrane, 624 natural frequencies and, 515 Resonant gate transistor, 688	three-phase stator, 145 turboalternator, 120 two-pole commutator, 294 Rotation, fluid, 865 Rotation vector, 658 Rotor of rotating machines, 104, 107, 112, 120, 146, 147, 150, 151, 152, 158, 164, 166, 169 Rotor teeth, shield effect of, 301
Resonance, electromechanically driven continuum and, 533 response of continua and, 515 Resonance frequencies, magnetic field shift of, 563 membrane, 624 natural frequencies and, 515 Resonant gate transistor, 688 Response, sinusoidal steady-state, 181, 200,	three-phase stator, 145 turboalternator, 120 two-pole commutator, 294 Rotation, fluid, 865 Rotation vector, 658 Rotor of rotating machines, 104, 107, 112, 120, 146, 147, 150, 151, 152, 158, 164, 166, 169 Rotor teeth, shield effect of, 301 Saliency in different machines, 156
Resonance, electromechanically driven continuum and, 533 response of continua and, 515 Resonance frequencies, magnetic field shift of, 563 membrane, 624 natural frequencies and, 515 Resonant gate transistor, 688 Response, sinusoidal steady-state, 181, 200, 514	three-phase stator, 145 turboalternator, 120 two-pole commutator, 294 Rotation, fluid, 865 Rotation vector, 658 Rotor of rotating machines, 104, 107, 112, 120, 146, 147, 150, 151, 152, 158, 164, 166, 169 Rotor teeth, shield effect of, 301 Saliency in different machines, 156 Salient-pole rotating machines, 103, 150
Resonance, electromechanically driven continuum and, 533 response of continua and, 515 Resonance frequencies, magnetic field shift of, 563 membrane, 624 natural frequencies and, 515 Resonant gate transistor, 688 Response, sinusoidal steady-state, 181, 200, 514 Rigid body, 44	three-phase stator, 145 turboalternator, 120 two-pole commutator, 294 Rotation, fluid, 865 Rotation vector, 658 Rotor of rotating machines, 104, 107, 112, 120, 146, 147, 150, 151, 152, 158, 164, 166, 169 Rotor teeth, shield effect of, 301 Saliency in different machines, 156 Salient-pole rotating machines, 103, 150 Salient poles and dc machines, 293
Resonance, electromechanically driven continuum and, 533 response of continua and, 515 Resonance frequencies, magnetic field shift of, 563 membrane, 624 natural frequencies and, 515 Resonant gate transistor, 688 Response, sinusoidal steady-state, 181, 200, 514 Rigid body, 44 Rigid-body mechanics, 35	three-phase stator, 145 turboalternator, 120 two-pole commutator, 294 Rotation, fluid, 865 Rotation vector, 658 Rotor of rotating machines, 104, 107, 112, 120, 146, 147, 150, 151, 152, 158, 164, 166, 169 Rotor teeth, shield effect of, 301 Saliency in different machines, 156 Salient-pole rotating machines, 103, 150 Salient poles and dc machines, 293 Servomotor, 140
Resonance, electromechanically driven continuum and, 533 response of continua and, 515 Resonance frequencies, magnetic field shift of, 563 membrane, 624 natural frequencies and, 515 Resonant gate transistor, 688 Response, sinusoidal steady-state, 181, 200, 514 Rigid body, 44	three-phase stator, 145 turboalternator, 120 two-pole commutator, 294 Rotation, fluid, 865 Rotation vector, 658 Rotor of rotating machines, 104, 107, 112, 120, 146, 147, 150, 151, 152, 158, 164, 166, 169 Rotor teeth, shield effect of, 301 Saliency in different machines, 156 Salient-pole rotating machines, 103, 150 Salient poles and dc machines, 293

index 13	
magnetic coupling, 878	as a tangor 659
	as a tensor, 659 thin rod, normal, 484
Shear modulus, 664 numerical values of, 666	Strain components, 656
Shear rate, 866	Strain-displacement relation, 653
Shear strain, 543, 655	thin-rod, 485
normal strain and, 663	Strain rate, 724, 864
shear stress and, 664	dilatational, 869
Shear stress, 543	Strain-rate tensor, 864
Shear waves, elastic slab and, 693	Streaming electron oscillations, 600
Shearing modes, beam principal, 683	Streamline, fluid, 752
Shock tube, example related to, 276	Stress, fluid isotropy and, 868
Shock waves, supersonic flow and, 592	fluid mechanical, 872
Sinusoidal steady-state, 181, 200, 514	hydrostatic, 724
convection and establishing, 592	limiting, 700
Sinusoidal steady-state response, elastic continua, 514	normal, 432 shear, 432, 543
Skin depth, 357	and traction, 424, G9
numerical values of, 361	Stress components, 425
Skin effect, 358	Stress-strain, nonlinear, 700
effect of motion on, 361	Stress-strain rate relations, 868
Slip of induction machine, 131	Stress-strain relation, 660, 668
Slip rings, 120	thin-rod, 485
ac machines and, 120	Stress-tensor, elastic media and, 667
Slots of dc machine, 296	example of magnetic, 428
Sodium liquid, density of, 771	magnetization, 462, G11
Solids, definition of, 724	Maxwell, 420
Sound speed, gases, 844	physical interpretation of, 425, G7
liquids, 845 Sound velocity, see Velocity	polarization, 463, G11 pressure as, 735
Sound waves, see Acoustic waves	properties of, 423, G7
Source, force, 37	surface force density and, 446, G9
position, 36	symmetry of, 422
velocity, 37	total force and, 444, G9
Space charge, fluid and, 780	Stress tensors, summary of, 448, G11
Space-charge oscillations, 601	String, convection and, 584
Speakers, 200	equation of motion for, 511, 535
Specific heat capacity, constant pressure, 817	and membrane, electromechanical
constant volume, 816	coupling to, 522
ratio of, 817	see also Wire
Speed coefficient, of commutator machine, 300	Subsonic steady MHD flow, 823
torque on dc machine and, 302	Substantial derivative, 259, 584, 726; see
Speed control of rotating machines, 149	also Convective derivative
Speedometer transducer, 170	Summation convention, 421, G7
Speed voltage in commutator machine, 299	Superconductors, flux amplification in, 354
Spring, linear ideal, 38	Supersonic steady MHD flow, 823
lumped element, 36, 38	Supersonic steady-state dynamics, 524
quasi-static limit of elastic continua and, 505	
torsional, 40	Surface charge density, free, 7
Spring constant, 39	Surface conduction in moving media, 285
Stability, 182, 566, 583	Surface current density, free, 7
Stagnation point, fluid, 752 Standing waves, electromagnetic, B16	Surface force, example of, 449 magnetization, 775
electromechanical, 516, 559, 596, 771	Surface force densities, summary of, 448,
State, coupling network, 61, 65	G11
thermal, 816	Surface force density, 445, G11
Stator, of rotating machines, 104, 106, 120,	free surface charge and, 447, G11
145, 147, 150, 152, 158, 164, 166, 169	free surface currents and, 447, G11
smooth-air-gap, 103	Surface tension, 605
Stinger, magnetic, 193	Susceptance, electromechanical driving, 531
Strain, formal derivation of, 656	Susceptibility, dielectric, 9, B30
geometric significance of, 654 normal, 654	electric, 9, B30
permanent, 700	magnetic, 7, B27 Suspension, magnetic, 193
shear, 543, 654	Suspendion, magnetic, 175
, , -	

Symbols, A1, D1, F1	Lorentz force density and, 301
Symbols for electromagnetic quantities, 7	pull-out, 124
Synchronous condenser, 127	Torque-angle, 123
Synchronous machine, 119	Torque-angle characteristic of synchronous
equivalent circuit of, 123	machine, 125
hunting transient of, 192	Torque-angle curve, salient-pole synchronous
phasor diagram for, 124, 162	machine, 163
polyphase, salient-pole, 157	Torque-slip curve for induction machine, 135
torque in, 122, 123, 125	Torque-speed curve, single phase induction
torque of salient-pole, two-phase, 160, 162	machine, 139
Synchronous motor, performance of, 126	Torsional vibrations of thin rod, 543
Synchronous reactance, 123	Traction, 424, 432
Synchronous traveling-wave energy conver-	pressure and, 735
sion, 117	stress and, 432, G9
TD 1 . 1 . 262	Traction drives, 310
Tachometer, drag-cup, 363	Transducer, applications of, 2
Taylor series, evaluation of displacement	continuum, 704
with, 483	example of equations for, 84, 86
multivariable, 187	fidelity of, 203
single variable, 183	incremental motion, 180, 193, 200
Teeth of dc machine, 296	Magnetostrictive, 708
Temperature, electrical conductivity and, 380	Transfer function capacitor microphone, 204
Tension, of membrane, 509	electromechanical filter, 706
of wire, 511	Transformations, electric field system, 264
Tensor, first and second order, 437	Galilean coordinate, 254, 256
one-dimensional divergence of, 482	integral laws and, 11, 276, 300, 315, B32
surface integration of, 428, 441, 444, G9	Lorentz, 254
transformation law, 437, G10	Lorentz force and, 262
transformation of, 434, G9	magnetic field system, 260
Tensor transformation example of 437	primed to imprimed frame, 439
Tensor transformation, example of, 437	summary of field, 268, E6, G6
Terminal pairs, mechanical, 36	vector and tensor, 434, G9
Terminal variables, summary of, 35, E4, G4	Transformer, electromechanical effects in, 697
Terminal voltage, definition of, 18 Theorems, C2, E2, G2	step-down, 698
Thermonuclear devices, electromechanics	tested to failure, 698
	Transformer efficiency, mechanical design
and, 4 Thermonuclear fusion, 552	and, 699
Theta-pinch machine, 408	Transformer talk, 697
Thin beam, 683	Transient response, convective instability, 621 elastic continua, 517
boundary conditions for, 687	MUD austem 751
cantilevered, 688	MHD system, 751
deflections of, 691, 692	one-dimensional continua, 511
eigenvalues of, 692	superposition of eigenmodes in, 518 supersonic media, 593
electromechanical elements and, 688, 691,	Transient waves, convection and, 587
701, 704	Transmission line, electromagnetic, B16
equation for, 687	parallel plate, B15
resonance frequencies of, 692	thin rod and, 488
static loading of, 701	Transmission without distortion in elastic
Thin rod, 681	structures, 696
boundary conditions for, 494	Traveling wave, 487
conditions for, 683	convection and, 586
equations of motion for, 485, G13	magnetic diffusion in terms of, 357
force equation for, 484	single-phase excitation of, 118
longitudinal motion of, 480	standing wave and, 116
transverse motions of, 682	two-dimensional, 622
Three-phase currents, 143	two-dimensional elastic, 694
Time constant, charge relaxation, 372	two-phase current excitation of, 116
magnetic diffusion, 341	Traveling-wave induction interaction, 368
Time delay, acoustic and electromagnetic, 499	Traveling-wave MHD interaction, 746
Time-delay relay, electrically damped, 249	Traveling-wave solutions, 554
Time derivative, moving coordinates and, 258 Time rate of change, moving grain and, 727	Traveling-wave tube, 602
Torque, de machine, 302	Turboalternator, 120
electrical. 66	Turbulence in fluids, 725

Ultrasonic amplification, 602 Ultrasonics in integrated electronics, 688 Units of electromagnetic quantities, 7 Van de Graaff generator, example of, 383, 385 gaseous, 778 Variable, dependent, 180 independent, differential equation, 180 thermodynamic independent, 64 Variable capacitance continuum coupling, 704 V curve for synchronous machine, 125 Vector, transformation of, 434, 659 Vector transformation, example of, 435 Velocity, absolute, 44 acoustic elastic wave, 673, 677 acoustic fluid wave, 844, 846 Alfvén wave, 763, 772 charge-average, B5 charge relaxation used to measure, 396 charge relaxation wave, 395 compressional elastic wave, 673, 677 elastic distortion wave, 675, 677 fast and slow wave, 586 light wave, B14 magnetic diffusion wave, 358 magnetic flux wave, 114 magnetoacoustic wave, 850, 852 measurement of material, 356, 362 membrane wave, 512 phase, 488 shear elastic wave, 675, 677 thin rod wave, 486, 487, 682 wavefront, 618 with dispersion, 598 wire or string wave, 512 Velocity potential, 737 Viscosity, 862 coefficient of, 863 examples of, 875 fluid, 724 mathematical description of, 862 second coefficient of, 871 Viscous flow, pressure driven, 877 Viscous fluids, 861 Viscour losses, turbulent flow, 725 Voltage, definition of, B10 speed, 20, 21 terminal, 18 transformer, 20, 21 Voltage equation, Kirchhoff, 16	complex, 554, 607 Wave propagation, 487 characteristics and, 487, 586, 618 group velocity and, 616 phase velocity and, 613 Wave reflection at a boundary, 493 Waves, acoustic elastic, 673 acoustic in fluid, 544, 841, 842, 845 Alfvén, 759 compressional elastic, 673 convection and, 586 cutoff, see Cutoff waves damping and, 576 diffusion, 355, 576 dilatational, 672 dispersionless, 555 dispersion of, 488 of distortion, 675 elastic shear, 678 electromagnetic, B13, 488 electromagnetic, B13, 488 electromechanical in fluids, 759 evanescent, see Evanescent waves fast and slow, 586 fast and slow circularly polarized, 631 fluid convection and, 860 fluid shear, 760 fluid sound, 813 incident and reflected at a boundary, 494 light, B13 longitudinal elastic, 673 magnetoacoustic, 841, 846 motion and, 583 plasma, 553, 600, 638 radio, B13 rotational, 671 shear elastic, 675 stationary media and, 554 surface gravity, 794 thin rod and infinite media, 673 Wave transients, solution for, 490 Wind tunnel, magnetic stinger in, 193 Windings, balanced two-phase, 113 dc machine, 292 lap, 296 wave, 296 Wire, continuum elastic, 509, 535 convection and dynamics of, 584 dynamics of, 554 equations of motion for, 511, G13 magnetic field and, 556, 566, 627 two-dimensional motions of, 627 Yield strength, elastic, 700
Ward-Leonard system, 307 Water waves, 794 Wave amplification, 601 Wave equation, 487 Wavenumber, 357, 513	Young's modulus, 485, G12 Zero-gravity experiments, KC-135 trajectory and, 787